INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

A Copy of the Records of the Rev. Thomas White, of Bolton, Conn., 180, 307, 408
A Plantation on Prince George's Creek, Cape Fear, No. Carolina, 469
A Problem of New England Genealogy. Reply, 83
Abstracts of English Wills, 65
Account of Dr. William Snelling; also of His Nephew, John Snelling, and Some of His Descendants, 342
Additions to Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms of New England, 185
Alden, Query, 81
Alden, Rosinda, Query, 275
Alden Genealogy, 54, 162, 362, 435
Allyn, Matthew, Ancestry of Wife of, 85
Amenia, N. Y., Records of, 84
American Revolution, Boston Prisoners in the, 311
Ancestry of Matthew Allyn's Wife, 85
Andrews, Henry of Taunton and the Calves Pasture, 16
An Early Governor of New Somersetshire, 441
Anglo-Americans, Biographical Handbook of, 488
Autographs, see Illustrations.

Baker, Query, 273
Baker, John Israel, Note, 372
Barnard, Query, 78
Barns, Barnes, Query, 78
Barnstable Families, by the Late Amos Otis, Esq., 206
Basset, Query, 81
Bates and Hull, Query, 80
Batt and Byley Families of Salisbury, Mass., English Ancestry of, 44, 321
Beach, Query, 479
Bells in New England, 145
Benefactions to Harvard College Located in Chelsea, Mass., 64
Bennett, Query, 274
Bevin, Query, 276
Bigelow, Query, 79
Biographical Handbook of Anglo-Americans, 488
Biographical Sketches (see also Necrology)—
  Colburn, Eliza Ann, 104
  Forsyth, Harriette Marie, 404
  Winsor, Justin, 403
Blake, Query, 276
Bolton, Conn., Records of the Rev. Thomas White, The First Pastor of the Church in, 180, 307, 408
Bond Family Records, 464
Book Notices—
  Abercrombie's Fuller Genealogy, a Record of Joseph Fuller, Descendant of Thomas Fuller of Woburn and Middleton, Mass., 396
  Abraham Howard of Marblehead, Mass., and his Descendants, 97
  Acts and Resolves of Massachusetts, 1780-1801, 282
Book Notices—
  Adams's Genealogical History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass., and his Descendants, also John Adams of Cambridge, Mass., 284
  A Genealogical Record of the Minot Family in America and England, 96
  Allen's Phinehas Allen's Descendants, 285
  Ancestors and Descendants of Francis and Ebenezer Cobb of Plympton, Mass., and Cornish, N. H., 98
  Ancestral Register of the General Society of the Daughters of the Revolution, 90
  Ancestry of Margaret Wyatt, Wife of Matthew Allyn of Braunton, Devon, and Later of Windsor, Conn., 397
  Andover, Massachusetts—Proceedings at the Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of Incorporation, May 20, 1896, 395
  Annual Report of the American Historical Association for 1896, 393
  Annual Report of the Connecticut Historical Society, 95
  Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, Vol. IX., 91
  Avery Notes and Queries, 286
  Bates's Records of Rev. Roger Viets, 91
  Benjamin Lundy, the Anti-Slavery Organizer, Editor, Lecturer and Traveller, his Ancestors, Descendants and Other Near Relatives, 396
  Benjamin's Report of the Historian of the District of Columbia Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, 1895 and 1896, 90
  Bent's The Wayside Inn; its History and Literature, 93
  Bigelow's Concerning Some Bigelows in the Revolution, 285
  Bolton's Philip Gereardy of New Amsterdam, Landlord of the City Tavern, and his Rhode Island Descendants, 397
  Bolton's Brookline; The History of a Favored Town, 282
  Bonney's The Bonney Family, 396.
  Book of Biographies.—Grafton County, New Hampshire, 96
  Brackett's Descendants of Anthony Brackett, Portsmouth, N. H., 484
  Bradford's History "of Plimouth Plantation," 389
  Brigham's Official Report of the First American Tyler Reunion at North Andover, Mass., 1896, 98
  Brigham's Official Report of the Second American Tyler Family Reunion, Aug. 25, 1897, 397
  Briggs's Genealogies of the Families of the Name of Kent in the United States, A.D. 1295-1898, 396
  Brown University Class of '72, 283
  Bulloch's A History and Genealogy of the Family of Baillie of Dunain, 396

Book Notices—
Celebration of the One Hundredth Anniversary of the Roxbury Charitable Society by the First Church, Roxbury, 1794-1894, 95
Chamberlain's John Chamberlain, the Indian Fighter at Pigwacket, 394
Charleston, S. C. Year Book, 1897, 483
City of Beverly, with Mayor's Address at Organization of the City Government, 390
Clarke's Jacob Kuhn and his Descendants, 98
Claypool's The Scotch Ancestry of William McKinley, President of the United States, 285
Cokayne's Some Account of the Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of the City of London, 1601-1625, 89
Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, 92
Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book," Facsimiles, With Notes by Frank William Sprague, 397
Colonial Laws of New York from 1664 to the Revolution, 5 vols., 89
Coues's Journal of Jacob Fowler, Narrating an Adventure from Arkansas to the Sources of the Rio Grande del Norte, 1821-22, 391
Curry's Peabody Educational Fund—A Brief Sketch of George Peabody and a History of the Peabody Educational Fund through Thirty Years, 393
Davis's The General Court and Land Bank Litigants, 91
Dawson's The Voyage of the Cabots—Latest Phases of the Controversy, 481
Denissen's Schell—Researches After the Descendants of John Christian Schell and John Schell, 285
Dimock's Births, Marriages and Deaths in Coventry, Conn., 1711-1844, 93
Dodge's Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex County, Mass., 1629-1898, 484
Doty's The Doty-Doten Family in America. Descendants of Edward Doty, an Emigrant by the Mayflower, 1620, 96.
Drew's The Ancient Estate of Governor William Bradford, 283
Drummond's Henry Andrews of Taunton, 285
Dudley's Supplement to the History and Genealogy of the Dudley Family, 484
Early American Poetry—The Poems of Roger Wolcott, Esq., 1725, 280
Eaton's Eaton Grange and Notes of Andrews, Kimball and Eaton Family, 97
Eliot Miscellany, 284
Ellery and Bowditch's Pickering Genealogy, 289
Elliot's Somerville's History, 284
Ellsworth's Account of John Bailey of Salisbury and Newbury and Some of his Descendants, 285
Fairbanks's Genealogy of the Fairbanks Family in America, 1633-1897, 96
Family of John Savage of Middletown, Conn.—Supplement, 484
Farnsworth's Farnsworth Memorial, 97
Fifth Annual Gathering of the Bailey-Bayley Family Association at North Scituate, Mass., Sept. 6, 1897, 397
First Annual Reunion of the Descendants of Col. George Buchanan, 98
First Record Book of the Society of Colonial Dames in Rhode Island, 284
Fitchburg Historical Society Proceedings, 282
Fitts's Genealogy of the Fitts or Fitz Family of America, 285
Flint's The Bockée Family (Boucquet), 1641-1897, 97
Fourth Annual Gathering of the Bayley-Bailey Association, 98
Book Notices—
Franklin and Marshall College Obituary Record, 90
Genealogy of the Carleton Family, 397
Genealogy of the Sovereigns of Great Britain, 97
Goode's The Smithsonian Institution—Its First Half Century, 279
Goodwin's Goodwin Families of America, 285
Graves's History of the Class of 1856 of Amherst College, 1852-1896, 92
Greenwood's Jacob and Hannah (Lawrence) Schieffelin of New York, 98
Griffith's Prospectus and Year Book of the Knowlton Association of America, 98
Haliburton, A Centenary Chaplet, with Bibliography, 391
Halliday's Genealogical Blank No. 1, 283
Hapgood's The Hapgood Family Descendants of Shadrack, 1656-1898, 484
Harvey's History of Lodge No. 61, F. and A. M., Wilkesbarré, Pa., 89
Hayden's Brief Sketch of Captain Joseph Davis and Lieutenant William Jones, who were slain by the Indians, April 23, 1779, 96
Hazen and Speare's A History of the Class of 1854 of Dartmouth College, 483
Hibbard's History of Goshen, Connecticut, with Genealogies and Biographies, 390
Hill's Genealogical Notes of the Whipple-Hill Families, 97
Hill's Family Genealogical and Historical Association—First Annual Report, 484
Historical Address of the Rev. Edward A. Chase at the Centennial Celebration of the Congregational Church, Hampden, Mass., 1885, 394
Historical Society, Eliot, Maine, Frost Commemoration, 284
Hodge's Henry Andrews of Taunton and the Calves Pasture, 285
Hord's Genealogy of the Hord Family, 285
Howland—Crocker—Jenkins—Holbrook, A Genealogy, 98
Hoyt's The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts, with Some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton, 95, 392
Humeston's Leeds; A New Jersey Family, 97
James's James-Stites Genealogy, 397
James Rogers of Londonderry and James Rogers of Dunbarton, 285
Johnson's Silas Sweet of New Bedford, Mass., and Bradford, Vermont, and his Descendants, 397
Jordan's The Military Hospitals of Bethlehem and Little Pennsylvania during the Revolutionary War, 96
Journal of the Thirty-Second Annual Encampment, Department of Massachusetts, G.A.R., Boston, Mass., 483
Kelley's A Genealogical History of the Kelley Family Descended from Joseph Kelley of Norwich, Connecticut, 396
Kelley and Upham's Upham and Amherst, N. H., Memories, 97
Kent's Memoirs and Letters of James Kent, LL.D., 388
Kimball's Kimball Family News, 286
King's The King Genealogy and its Branches, 97
Lea's The English Ancestry of the Families of Batt and Biley, 98
Leffingwell's Leffingwell Record, 285
Letters Written During the Civil War, 1861-1865, 484
Lincoln's Four Generations of the Waldo Family in America, 397

Book Notices—
Lincoln's The Lincoln Family and Branches of Wareham, Mass., 96
Lineage and Family Records of Alfred Wyman Hoar and his Wife Josephine Jackson, 397
List of Ancestors and Descendants of John Howell Wells, 286
London's The Sandwiths of Helmsley, Co. York, 96
Lord's Industrial Experiments in the British Colonies of North America, 394
Lord's Memorial of the Family of Morse, 96
Macray's A Register of the Members of St. Mary Magdalen College, Oxford, from the Foundation of the College, 94
Manchester's In Memoriam—Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D., Ph.D., 1831-1897, 387
Marston's Marston Tabular Pedigree, 286
Mason's Preliminary Notes on the Genealogy of the Sampson Mason Family, 97
Maxwell's The Maxwell Family, Descendants of John and Ann Maxwell, 1701-1894, 396
Mayo's Mortuary Record from the Grave-Stones of the Old Burial Ground in Brewster, Mass., 392
Medford Historical Register—
Vol. I., No. 1, 283
Vol. I., No. 2, 390
Moore's American Ancestral Chart, 98
More's Historical Journal of the More Family, 286
Morris's The Ancestry of Lydia Foster, Wife of Stephen Lincoln of Oakham, Mass., 397
Morrison's Poems of Robert Dinsmore, or, "the Rustic Bard," 390
Moses Marcy and his Descendants, 98
Mower's Cutler Genealogy, 285
Munsell's American Genealogist, 88
Nantucket Historical Association, Vol. I., 392
Nelson's Alexander Hamilton in New Jersey, 91
Nelson's Genealogy of the Doremus Family in America, 285
Nelson's Life and Administration of Governor William Burnet, 281
Nichols's Wilmington Records of Births, Marriages and Deaths, 1730-1898, 484
Noad's Pedigree of the Royal Family of Great Britain, 96
Paine's A List of Early American Broadsides, 1680-1800, belonging to the Library of the American Antiquarian Society, 95
Paine's A List of Early Imprints, 1640-1700, belonging to the Library of the American Antiquarian Society, 95
Parshall's Barker Genealogy, 286
Phelps's Address at the Monument at Laurel Run, Luzerne Co., Penn., 96
Pierce's Batchelder, Batcheller, Genealogy, 285
Pillsbury Genealogy, 397
Pope's Cheney Genealogy, 285
Pratt's Phinehas Pratt and some of his Descendants, 96
Prescott's Genealogical Memoir of the Roulhac Family in America, 285
Preston's John Winchester, 1616-1694, and One Line of his Descendants, 282
Prince's Princes—Records of Our Ancestors, 97
Proceedings of Fitchburg Historical Society, 282
Proceedings of the Fourth Annual Meeting of the Hills Genealogical and Historical Association, 484
Publications of the American Jewish Historical Society, 94

Book Notices—
Publications of the Rhode Island Historical Society, Vol. VI., Nos. 1 and 2, 396
Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia, 90
Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Missouri, 284
Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Hampshire, 284
Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Ohio, 284
Report of the Proceedings of the First Reunion of the Bassett Family Association, 1897, 397
Representative Men of Massachusetts, 1890-1900, 483
Reunion of John White's Descendants at Salem Willows, Mass., 286
Richard Williams of Taunton and his Connection with the Cromwell Family, 98
Robbins Battell, 95
Roberts's History of the Military Company of the Massachusetts, now called the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 482
Roger Williams Calendar, 90
Rowland's Life and Correspondence of Charles Carroll of Carrollton, 1737-1832, 387
Savage's Register of Stratford-on-Avon, in the County of Warwick, Baptisms, 1558-1652, 92
Second Annual Report of the State Historian of the State of New York, 283
Sellers's Captain John Avery, President Judge at the Whorekill in Delaware Bay and His Descendants, 285
Services in Commemoration of the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the First Election of Wardens and Vestrymen of the Parish of Rye, N. Y., 1895, 393
Sharples's Family Record, 283
Shotwell's Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors and Their Descendants, 396
Shotwell's Excerpts from Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors and Their Descendants, 396
Smith's A Memorial of Rev. Thomas Smith (Second Minister of Pembroke, Mass.), and his Descendants, 97
Southworth's Descendants of Constant Southworth, 97
Spalding's Spalding Memorial, A Genealogical History of Edward Spalding of Virginia and Massachusetts Bay and His Descendants, 396
Starr's Ancestral Register, 283
Steiner's A History of the Plantation of Menunkatuck and of Guilford, Connecticut, 280
Stone's Memoir of William John Potts, 94
Stone's The English Ancestry of Simon and Gregory Stone, 97
Sturges's A Few Stray Leaves from the Genealogies of the Sturges and Colman Families, 286
Suffolk Deeds, Liber IX., 392
Supplement, William and Mary College Quarterly—The Goodwin Families in America, 285
Swan's Tenth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties, 394
Swift's Cape Cod—The Right Arm of Massachusetts, 88
Symmes's History of the Old Tennent Church, with Biographical Sketches of its Pastors, 89
Taylor's Some Account of the Ancestors, Relatives and Family of Henry Boardman Taylor, 98
The Ancestry of Rev. John Sherman and Capt. John Sherman, 98

Book Notices—
The Coleman Family, Descendants of Thomas Coleman of Nantucket in Line of the Oldest Son, 397
The Congregational Year Book, 1898, 483
The East Anglian and Notes and Queries on Subjects Connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk, May, 1898, 395
The Genealogical Advertiser—A Quarterly Magazine of Family History, 394
The Genealogical Magazine; A Journal of Family History, Heraldry and Pedigrees, 93
The Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association, 98
The Mowry Family Monument near Woonsocket, R. I., 397
The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly, Vol. I., No. 1, Jan. 1898, and No. 2, April, 1898, 395
The Royal House of Great Britain, 97
Titus's Genealogical Blank, 283
Topsfield Historical Society Collections, 391
Troup's An Exeter Worthy and his Biographer, 93
Twining's Some Facts in the History of the Twining Family from A.D. 577, 97
Twining's Supplement to Some Facts in the History of the Twining Family, 97
Wagenseller's History of the Wagenseller Family in America, 286
War Papers—Read Before the Commandery of the Maine Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, 392
Webber's Descendants of Andrew Webber, 1763-1845, 97
Wheelwright's Martin Gay—Three Letters written by an American Loyalist and his Wife, 1775-1778, 391
Wheelwright's Memoir of John Forrester Andrew, 284
Whitmore's Descendants of Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, Mass., Son of Richard Foster of Biddenden, Kent, 397
Whitney's A Watertown Farm in Eight Generations—Whitney Family Memorial, 285
Winthrop's Memoir of Robert C. Winthrop, 87
Wood's New England's Prospect, 281
Year Book of Charleston, S. C., 1896, 88
Year-Book of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts for 1898, 389
Boston Prisoners in the American Revolution, 311
Boucher, Jonathan, Letters of to George Washington, 57, 169, 329, 457
Bowen, Query, 274
Bradlee, Caleb Davis, Memoir of, 153
Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 360
Briggs Family Military Records, 14
Brown-Russell, Query, 82
Brunswick Stanwoods, Note, 75
Bullet Taken from the Body of Gen. Joseph Warren, 147
Burgess, Stephen, Query, 373
Bushnells, The Early, 447
Butler, Query, 276

Capowack—Is it the correct Indian Name of Martha's Vineyard?, 177
Captain Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, Mass., and some of His Descendants, 336
Captain Johannes Sanderse Glen, 475
Chapman and Hodge, Query, 80
Chelsea, Mass., Benefactions to Harvard College Located in, 64
Church Records of South Hampton, N. H., 427
Church Records of West Granville, Mass., Query, 373
Clarke, Query, 373
Clark, Robert, Note, 372
Clogston Family of New Hampshire, The, 25
Cobb, Reply, 84
Cole, Query, 81
Colson Family of Weymouth, Query, 372
Colsons of Weymouth, Query, 276
Contributors and Contributions to Volume LII.—
Adams, Rev. George M.
Necrology of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 148
Alden, Mrs. Charles L.
Alden Genealogy, 54, 162, 362, 435
Alden, John E.
Was Anna West a Daughter of Robert Saunderson?, 23
Appleton, William S.
Additions to Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms of New England, 185
Banks, Charles E.
Capowack—Is it the Correct Indian Name of Martha's Vineyard?, 176
Genealogical Notes from Martha's Vineyard, 27
Bent, Allen H.
Fenno Family, 448
Bolton, Charles Knowles.
Philip Gereardy of New Amsterdam, and His Rhode Island Descendants, 313
Bond, Arthur Thomas.
Bond Family Records, 464
Brown, David H.
The Names of the First Men Slain by the Indians in King Philip's War, 145
Brown, Fannie Wilder.
Edwin Hubbard, 473
Clark, Rev. George F.
Was John Ketteil an Early Settler of Stow?, 37
Clarke, George Kuhn.
Correction of the Necrology, 279
Correction of the Rolls of Membership, 279
Cutter, Wm. R.
Ancestry of Phebe Pierce of Woburn, 52
Davis, William Proud.
Gorham Families of Yarmouth, 357, 445
Dean, John Ward.
Rev. Luther Farnham, A.M., 405
Doggett, Samuel B.
A Plantation on Prince George's Creek, Cape Fear, North Carolina, 469
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Captain Johannes Sanderse Glen, 475
Felton, Edgar C.
Samuel Skelton, M.A., First Minister of the First Church at Salem, Mass., 347
Ford, Worthington Chauncey.
Letters of Jonathan Boucher to George Washington, 57, 169, 329, 457
Foster, C. M.
Letter of Thomas Mayhew to Gov. Edmund Andros, 1675, 203
Gordon, Geo. A.
South Hampton, N. H., Church Records, 427
Greenwood, Isaac J.
The Rev. Morgan Jones and the Welsh Indians of Virginia, 28
Harwood, Watson H.
The Clogston Family of New Hampshire, 25
Hassam, John T.
Deed of Daniel Collins to James Bird, 1696, 167
Hayward, Rev. Silvanus.
Gen. Francis A. Walker, LL.D., 69
Hodges, Almon D., Jr.
Henry Andrews of Taunton and the Calves Pasture, 16
Kemble, John Russell.
Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 360

Contributors and Contributions—
Lea, James Henry.
The English Ancestry of the Families of Batt and Byley of Salisbury, Mass., 44, 321
Lincoln, Waldo.
Four Generations of the Waldo Family in America, 213
Loring, Arthur G.
Ancestry of Phebe Pierce of Woburn, 52
Lothrop, Thomas J.
John White of Watertown and Brookline, and Some of His Descendants, 421
Manchester, Rev. Alfred.
Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee, 153
Marvin, William T. R.
The Early Bushnells, 446
May, Rev. Samuel.
Hon. Levi Lincoln, and His Connection with the Extinction of Slavery in Massachusetts, 193
Mowry, William A.
Mowry: A Unique Family Monument, 207
Paltsits, Victor H.
Boston Prisoners in the American Revolution, 311
Parke, Frederic W.
Bullet Taken from the Body of Gen. Warren, who was Killed at the Battle of Bunker Hill, 147
Pease, Harriet M.
Copy of a Record of Deaths Kept by the Rev. Samuel Kingsbury, Minister of the Gospel at Edgartown, Mass., 230, 368
Raven, Rev. John James.
Bells in New England, 145
Sargent, John E.
Moore Genealogy, 72
Sheldon, George.
Record of Marriages in Western Massachusetts, 1795–1823, 340
Smyth, Ralph Dunning.
Descendants of John and Benjamin Dunning of Stratford, Conn., 38
The Descendants of Lieutenant William Seward, of Guilford, Conn., 323
Snelling, Samuel.
An Account of Dr. William Snelling; also of His Nephew John Snelling, and of Some of the Latter's Descendants, 342
Sprague, Frank William.
Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book," with Facsimiles, 186
Petition of Desire Gorham, 229
Steiner, Bernard C.
Abraham Cruttenden of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 466
Descendants of John and Benjamin Dunning of Stratford, Conn., 38
Talcott, Mary K.
A Copy of the Records of the Rev. Thomas White, the First Pastor of the Church in Bolton, Conn., 180, 307, 408
Todd, Frederick W.
An Early Governor of New Somersetshire, 441
Townshend, Charles Hervey.
Gleanings from Parish Registers of Hessett, England, and Vicinity, 42
Material from the Raynham (Norfolk, England) Records, 318
Ware, Miss Emma F.
Brief Memoirs and Notices of Prince's Subscribers—Alexander Middleton, 13
Waters, Henry F.
Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 234
Will of Thomas Hobson of Cambridge, Eng., 487
Watkins, Walter K.
Benefactions to Harvard College Located in Chelsea, Mass., 64

Contributors and Contributions—
White, Alphonso Everett.
Rev. Lucius Robinson Paige, 297
White, Francis Beach.
Sketch of Life of John Gardner White, A.M., 268
Whitmore, William H.
Capt. Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, Mass., and Some of His Descendants, 194, 336
Williamson, Hon. Joseph.
Albert Boyd Otis, 9
Withington, Lothrop.
Abstracts of English Wills, 65
Will of Samuel Mather, 366
Woodward, Theron Rogers.
Briggs Family Military Records, 14
Cook, Query, 274
Cook Family, Query, 478
Corey, Query, 273, 374
Correction of the Necrology, 279
Corrections of the Rolls of Membership, 279
Corsser, Fear, Query, 276
Covert, Query, 78
Crowell, Query, 273
Cruttenden, Abraham of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 466

Death of James Gray, Note, 77
Deed of Daniel Collins to James Bird, 1696, 167
Deming, Eunice, Query, 373
Descendants of Abraham Cruttenden of Guilford, Conn., 466
Descendants of John White of Watertown and Brookline, 421
Descendants of Lieutenant William Seward of Guilford, Conn., 323
Dix, Sarah, Query, 276
Dodge Genealogy, Note, 376
Don or Dan, Correction, 271
Dunning, Descendants of John and Benjamin, 38

Eddy, Query, 274
Edgartown, Mass. Record of Deaths kept by the Rev. Samuel Kingsbury, Minister at, 230, 368
Eldredge, Query, 81
Eldridge, Query, 80
English Ancestry of the Families of Batt and Byley, of Salisbury, Mass., 321
Errata, 19, 104, 296, 404
Erving—Sullivan, Query, 82

Farnham, Rev. Luther, A.M., 405
Farrar's Indexes, 277
Fenno Family, 448
Finch, Query, 479
First Book of Raynham Records, 295
Foss, Query, 276
Foster, Reply, 375
Foster, Capt. Hopestill of Dorchester, Mass., and Some of his Descendants, 194, 336
Fosters, Scituate Line of, 339
Four Generations of the Waldo Family in America, 213
French, Query, 81
Fuller, Query, 273, 275

Gates, Lidia, Query, 480
Gates, Rebecca, Query, 480
Gaylord, Query, 479
Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 234
Genealogies—
Alden, 54, 162, 362, 435
Andrews, 16
Batt, 46, 321
Bond, 464
Bushnell, 446
Byley, 321
Clogston, 25
Cruttenden, 466
Dunning, 38

Genealogies—
Fenno, 448
Foster, 194, 336
Gereardy, 313
Gorham, 189, 357, 445
Moore, 72
Mowry, 207
Pearson, 371
Price, 371
Seward, 323
Skelton, 347
Snelling, 342
Southcott, 130
Stanwood, 75
Waldo, 213
Whipple, 374
White, 421
Whitfield, 130
Genealogies in Preparation—
Allen, 278
Avery, 85
Barbour, 480
Bassett, 376
Bixby, 85
Bostwick, 85
Buck, 85
Butler, 376
Butterfield, 278
Chesebrough, 85
Colesworthy, 278
Cook, 481
Crooker, 85
Dewing, 376
Durant, 85
Farmer, 85
Foster, 278
Gardner, 376
Goldsmith, 85
Hayes, 278
Hibbard, 376
Hosmer, 481
Hurlbut, 376
Le Baron, 85
Litchfield, 85
Lord, 85
March, 481
Martin, 376
Merrill, 85
Morris, 85
Noyes, 481
Parshall, 376
Pearson, 376
Penniman, 376
Poe, 278
Proctor, 85
Purmort, 278, 376
Reynell, 278
Sanborn, 376
Spicer, 278
Steed, 278
Temple, 481
Thurlow, 85
Tilden, 278
Wilmarth, 85
Gereardy, Philip of New Amsterdam, and His Rhode Island Descendants, 313
Gilbert, Query, 480
Glen, Captain Johannes Sanderse, 475
Goddard, Query, 82
Gorham, Col. John, "Wast Book" of, with Facsimiles, 186
Gorham, Desire, Petition of, 229
Gorham Families of Yarmouth, 357, 445
Gray, James, Death of, Note, 77
Gray-Wilson, Query, 374
Green, Query, 80
Guilford, Conn., Descendants of Lieut. William Seward, of, 323

Hall, Query, 82
Harden, Query, 82
Hargill, Query, 272
Harleian Society, The, 277, 488
Harvard College, Benefactions to, Located in Chelsea, Mass., 64
Harward of Southwark, Note, 270
Hayes, Hays, Haze, Richard, Query, 276
Heath, Query, 82
Hessett, England, and Vicinity, Gleanings from Parish Registers of, 42
Hill, Query, 82
Hinckley, Query, 81
Historical Intelligence.
Ancestry of Matthew Allyn's Wife, 85
Dodge Genealogy, 376
Farrar's Indexes, 277
History of Wilmington, Mass., 375
Mr. Todd's Liberal Gifts to the New Hampshire Historical Society, 375
Records of Amenia, N. Y., 84
Rev. Lucius Robinson Paige, D.D., 375
Richard Sims, M.A., 277
Sanborn Genealogy, 480
Systematic History, 375
The Harleian Society, 277
Historical Societies, Proceedings of—
California, 379
Maine, 379 [377
New England Historic Genealogical, 86,
Old Colony, 86, 378
Rhode Island, 86, 378
History of Wilmington, Mass., Note, 375
Hoar, Query, 275
Hobson—Will of Thomas Hobson of Cambridge, Eng., 1630, 487
Holcomb, Query, 479
Holt, Query, 81
Hooker, Query, 81
Horton, Query, 274
Hovey, Query, 273
Howard, Query, 274
Howland, Query, 81
Hubbard, Edwin, 473
Hutchinson, Query, 80
Hyde, Mary, Query, 276

Illustrations—
Arms on Foster Tombstone, 198
Facsimiles from Col. John Gorham's Waste Book, 189-192
Facsimile of the Petition of Desire Gorham, 229
Keep of Tattershall Castle, Lincolnshire, Eng., 353
Location of the Calves Pasture, Taunton Mass., 19
Sempringham Church, Lincolnshire, Eng. 352
View of Mowry Family Monument, 207
Autographs—
Bradlee, Caleb Davis, 153
Farnham, Luther, 405
Obrie, Robert, 350
Otis, Albert Boyd, 9
Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297
Seagrave, Thomas, 350
Skelton, Samuel, 350
Portraits—
Bradlee, Caleb Davis, 153
Farnham, Luther, 405
Otis, Albert Boyd, 9
Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297
Tabular Pedigrees—
Batt, 51, 321
Byley, 50
Inscriptions at Hinsdale, N. H., Note, 478

Jarvis, Tudor, Query, 275
Jerauld, Dr. James, Note, 77
Jerome, Query, 374
Jones, Rev. Morgan and the Welsh Indians of Virginia, 29
Joyce, Query, 81

Kellogg Family in England, The, Note, 271
Kendall, Query, 81
Ketteli—Was John an Early Settler of Stow?, 37

King Philip's War—Names of the First Men Slain by the Indians in the, 145

Kingsbury, Rev. Samuel, Records of Deaths at Edgartown, Mass., kept by, 230
Knapp, Query, 78
Knight, Query, 276

Lake, Query, 275
Lay, Query, 273
Leonard, Query, 276
Leonard or Leonardson, Samuel, Note, 271
Letters—
Boucher, Jonathan, 57, 169, 329, 457
Cooper, M., 173
Gorham, Col. John, 186
Lithgow, William, 473
Longfellow, Henry W., 303
Mayhew, Thomas, 203
Minot, George, 472
Minot, James, 469
Moor, Roger, 473
Washington, George, 172, 173
Letters of Jonathan Boucher to George Washington, 57, 169, 329, 457
Lewis, Query, 273
Lincoln, Levi, and his Connection with the Extinction of Slavery in Massachusetts, 193;
Little, Query, 81, 273
Livingston, Greene, Turner, Query, 79
Lothrop, Query, 81
Lovell, Query, 273
Lumpkin, Query, 81

March, Query, 478
Marriages in Berwick, Me., Note, 78 [27
Martha's Vineyard, Genealogical Notes from,
Martha's Vineyard. Is Capowack the Correct Indian Name of, 177
Martha's Vineyard, Query, 80
Mason and Veren of New England, Note, 271
Material from the Raynham (Norfolk, England) Records, 318
Mather, Samuel, Will of, 366
Mayhew, Thomas, Letter of to Gov. Edmund Andros, 1675, 203
Memoirs—
Bradlee, Caleb Davis, 153
Farnham, Luther, 405
Hubbard, Edwin, 473
Middleton, Alexander, 13
Otis, Albert Boyd, 9
Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297
Russell, Giles, 360
Walker, Francis A., 69
White, John Gardner, 268
Mercy, Mary, &c., Reply, 84
Middleton, Alexander.—Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 13
Moore Genealogy, 72
Morehouse, Laurana Kimberley, Query, 373
Mortimore *alias* Tanner, and Hatherly, Note, 76
Mowry: A Unique Family Monument, 207
Mulford, Query, 81
Munson-Monson, Query, 78

Names of the First Men Slain by the Indians in the King Philip's War, 145
Nash-Sampson-Soule, Note, 76
Necrology of the New England Historic Genealogical Society—
Bache, William, 149
Bailey, Lewis Brooks, 380
Baker, John Israel, 149
Baldwin, Byron Anastasius, 385
Bean, Aaron Heywood, 385
Clarke, Samuel Clarke, 150
Doane, Thomas, 149
Dudley, James Frederick, 383
Emery, Francis Faulkner, 148
Fairbanks, Lorenzo Sayles, 384
Foster, John, 152
Hale, George Silsbee, 386
Kendall, George Augustus, 148, 385
Lowell, John, 381
Millett, George Bown, 150
Montague, Samuel Leland, 151
Otis, Albert Boyd, 152
Necrology—
Payson, Samuel Russell, 383
Richardson, Frederic Lord, 278
Ruggles, John, 383
Sewell, Robert, 384
Shattuck, George Otis, 152
Shreve, Benjamin, 386
Sims, Clifford Stanley, 152
Stanley, Timothy Wadsworth, 150
Stone, Frederick Dawson, 381
Taggard, Cyrus Henry, 151
Turner, Nathaniel Wing, 152
Turner, Thomas Larkin, 382
Walford, Edward, 382
Walker, Francis Amasa, 152
Ware, Darwin Erastus, 151
Williams, John Fletcher, 382
Winslow, Samuel Wallis, 150
Wright, George Wellman, 152
Necrology, Correction of, 279
New England, Bells in, 145
New Hampshire Historical Society, Mr. Todd's Liberal Gifts to, 375
New Somersetshire, an Early Governor of, 441
Nichols-Merrick, Query, 82
Norton, Query, 272
Notes and Queries, 75, 270, 371, 478
Nutter, Query, 82
Nutting and Platt, Query, 79

Otis, Note, 76
Albert Boyd, 9 [206
Amos, Barnstable Families, by the Late,

Paige, Lucius Robinson, 297
Rev. Lucius Robinson, D.D., Note, 375
Paine-Durkee, Query, 82
Parker, Query, 82
Pearson, Note, 371
Perkins, Note, 77
Petition of Desire Gorham, 229
Pierce, Query, 81
Phebe of Woburn, Ancestry of, 52
Pomeroy, Query, 277
Portraits, see Illustrations.
Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms of New England, 185
Pratt, Note, 78
Query, 83
Price Record, Note, 371
Prince George's Creek, Cape Fear, No. Carolina. A Plantation on, 469
Prince's Subscribers, Brief Memoirs of, 13, 360
Prout, Query, 276
Purrington, Query, 80

Ransom, Query, 480
Raynham Records, First Book of, 295
(Norfolk, Eng.) Records, Material from, 318
Recent Publications, 101, 290, 399, 485
Record of Deaths at Edgartown, Mass., 368
Record of Marriages in Western Massachusetts, 1795-1823, 340
Records of Amenia, N. Y., 84
Records of Rev. Thomas White, Pastor of Bolton, Conn., 180, 307, 408
Replies, 83, 375
Revolution, American, Boston Prisoners in the, 311
Reynolds, Reply, 84
Richardson, Query, 81
Robins, John Stillman, Query, 373
Roe and Ware, Query, 80
Rogers, Query, 276
Royall the Loyalist, Note, 270
Russell, Giles, Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, 360

Saco, Me., Some Deaths at, Note, 77
Salem, Mass.—Samuel Skelton, M. A., First Minister of the First Church at, 347
Sanborn Genealogy, Note, 480
Saunderson, Robert, Was Anna West a Daughter of, 23

Scituate Line of Fosters, 339
Seward, Lieut. William of Guilford, Conn., Descendants of, 323
Sherwood, Query, 275
Sims, Richard, M.A., 277
Skelton, Samuel, M.A., First Minister of the First Church at Salem, Mass., 347
Sketch of Life of John Gardner White, A.M., 268
Smith, Query, 81
John, Query, 373
Snelling, Dr. William, and His Descendants, 342
Some Deaths at Saco, Maine, Note, 77
South Hampton, N. H., Church Records, 427
Southworth, Reply, 83
Sparhawk, Query, 276
Spicer, Query, 272
Standish, Reply, 84
Stanwoods, The Brunswick, Note, 75
Stevens, Query, 83
Stodder, Query, 82
Stow, Was John Kettell an Early Settler of, 37
Systematic History, Note, 375

Tabular Pedigrees, see Illustrations.
Taft, Query, 276
Taylor, Query, 273
The Early Bushnells, 446
Thompson, Query, 276, 480
Todd, William C., Liberal Gifts of, to the New Hampshire Historical Society, Note, 375
Tudor, Jarvis, Query, 275

Van Dyck and Strang, Query, 79

Waldo Family in America, Four Generations of, 213
Walker, Gen. Francis A., LL.D., 69
Warren, Gen. Joseph, Bullet Taken from the Body of, 147
Was Anna West a Daughter of Robert Saunderson, 23
Washburn, Query, 275
Washington, George, Letters of Jonathan Boucher to, 57, 169, 329, 457
"Wast Book" of Col. John Gorham, with Facsimiles, 186
Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 234
Alen, John (1545), 252
Aleyn, sir Edward (1638), 258
Elizabeth (1651), 260
Sara (1625-6), 255
Thomas (1635), 257
Allen, Alice (1633), 256
Allington, Thomas (1669), 125
Baker, Nicholas (1631), 240
Ball, John (1607), 254
Ballowe, William (1641), 131
Bamford, Samuel (1657), 138
Barker, Matthew (1698), 134
Bateman, William (1586), 105
Bifeild, Adoniram (1660), 139
Elizabeth (1623), 136
Bigg, Anne (1646), 118
Bigge, Richard (1632), 111
Birde, Thomas (1620), 240
Bromfeild, Arthur (1652), 264
Henry (1683), 266
Mary (1653), 265
Thomas (1778), 267
Bromfeilde, William (1582), 262
Burrowes, William (1620), 263
Byfeild, Nicholas (1622), 135
Richard (1679), 140
Samuel (1683), 141
Sarah (1673), 140
Sarah (1678), 140
Byfield, John (1657), 139
Mary (1634), 137
Timothy (1723), 142
Carter, John (1612), 243
Chettwood, Jane (1648), 252
Waters's Genealogical Gleanings—
Chiborne, Hanameel (1648), 121
Richard (1653), 122
Cobb, Michael (1646), 264
Cockraine, William (1660), 242
Cooke, Humfrye (1594), 105
Corie, Elizabeth (1583), 238
Cotton, Elizabeth (1662), 132
Crispe, Ellis (1625), 108
Croke, Paulus Ambrosius (1652), 260
Dalton, Roger (1665), 125
Danforde, Richard (1572), 240
Danforth, Robert (1639), 241
Thomas (1621), 240
Dickenson, George (1619), 247
Dobson, Thomas (1614), 243
Elliott, Thomas (1641), 243
Faercloughe, Thomas (1585), 254
Felton, John (1602), 234
John (1627), 236
Nicholas (1626), 235
Fuller, Margaret (1630), 241
Ralph (1650), 241
Robert (1667), 241
Gater, Joane (1624), 136
Geghill, John (1488), 243
Gerveis, Richard (1694), 133
Gethin, Maurice (1672), 127
Gibbs, William (1634), 144
Goodale, Elizabeth (1601), 238
Greame, Margaret (1626), 235
Hancorne, Michael (1660), 132
Hankenson, Mary (1640), 115
Hardware, Margaret (1616), 135
Harte, William (1632), 143
Harvey, Charles (1672), 126
Jane (1758), 128
Haselden, Robert (1640), 258
Hasilden, William (1635), 257
Haynes, William (1632), 111
Hinxe, Anne (1634), 263
Horne, Christopher (1603), 244
House, Katherine (1594), 243
Howell, Thomas (1650), 264
Ireland, John (1614), 106
Jeggles, Daniel (1642), 244
Jegyll, Robert (1530), 243
Johnson, Hester (1656), 123
Juxon, Alban (1634), 113
Arthur (1652), 121
Elizabeth (1637), 114
Joanne (1638), 115
John (1626), 109
John (1655), 122
John (1659), 123
Joseph (1661), 124
Margaret (1666), 125
Nicholas (1671), 126
Ralph (1660), 124
Richard (1635), 113
Thomas (1620), 106
Thomas (1642-3), 116
Thomas (1646), 118
Thomas (1672), 126
Thomas (1705), 128
William (1663), 124
William (1666), 125
Kellam, Henry (1631), 238
Kembold, Henry (1558), 247
Nicholas (1574), 247
Stephen (1634), 249
Kembolde, Thomas (1558), 247
Kempe, John (1652), 265
Thomas (1623), 262
Kerrell, Elizabeth (1642), 117
Kirrell, Henry (1655), 118
Kirrill, John (1631), 110
Langham, George (1644), 118
George (1683), 128
Thomas (1695), 128
Marshall, Mary (1716), 249
Michelborne, William (1652), 121
Neale, Walter (1613), 261
Nedham, Elizabeth (1616), 251

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings—
Oglander, sir John (1655), 265
William (1609), 261
Page, Robert (1617), 247
Parkhurst, Henry (1640), 138
sir Robert (1636), 137
Patten, Dorcas (1725), 142
Plumbe, John (1623), 248
Pory, Robert (1669), 126
Pye, Hester (1642-3), 116
Rainton, sir Nicholas (1646), 119
Reynolds, Robert (1635), 113
Regers, Philip (1613), 234
St. John, Oliver (1626), 255
Sibilla (1656), 260
Scales, Thomas (1640), 115
Sewall, Margaret (1632), 250
Sheppard, Matthew (1625), 107
Sherer, Richard (1665), 139
Skott, Henry (1624), 248
Smith, Margery (1624), 243
Spurstow, William (1645), 138
Staverd, John (1582), 236
Staverde, Johane (1614), 237
Sudbury, Thomas (1606), 240
Swaine, John (1660), 124
Taylor, William (1669), 126
Thomson, William (1619), 238
Timberlake, Henry (1626), 263
Waller, Henry, (1621), 107
Walters, Thomas (1657), 131
Warren, Thomas (1645), 245
Wastfield, Edward (1677), 133
Webb, Erasmus (1614), 143
Weld, Margaret (1671), 249
Westland, Richard (1646), 259
Whottock, Robert (1622), 248
Williamson, Robert (1617), 247
Wilson, Anne (1612), 143
Wood, John (1660), 132
Wyn, Thomas (1644), 138
Yonges, Christopher (1626), 245
William (1530), 244
William (1611), 246
Youngs, Margaret (1630), 245
Way, Query, 275
Family, Query, 479
West, Query, 271
Was Anna a Daughter of Robert Saunderson, 23
Granville (Mass.) Church Records, Query, 373
Western Massachusetts, Record of Marriages in, 1795-1823, 340
Whipple, Query, 374
White, John Gardner, Sketch of Life of, 268
White, John of Watertown and Brookline, and Some of His Descendants, 421
White, Rev. Thomas, First Pastor of the Church in Bolton, Conn.,—Records of, 187, 307, 408
Whiting, Query, 276
Will of Samuel Mather, 366
Wills, Administrations and Abstracts—
See also Waters's Gleanings.
Batt, John (1660), 45
Michael (1665), 46
Nicholas (1654), 321
Robert (1646), 45
Robert (1657), 45
Biley, Henry (1634), 44
Brown, Thomas (1709), 337
Clark, Robert (1662), 372
Coffin, William (1609), 66
Hale, Alice (1601), 65
John (1596), 65
Hobson, Thomas (1630), 487
Hoo, John (1589), 43
Jaques, Henrie (1601), 68
Richard (1652-3), 68
Lowe, Walter (1579), 67
Mather, Samuel (1672), 366
Parker, Robert (1591), 66
Sanderson, Elizabeth (1695), 23
Saunderson, Robert (1673), 23
Savord, Thomas (1581), 67
Sefford, Editha (1581), 67
Taylor, George (1625), 65
Zachary (1637-8), 65
Withington, Olyver (1590), 68
Willson, Query, 83
Wilmington, Mass., History of, Note, 375
Wright, Query, 78
Woodbury, Query, 373
Wyett, Query, 273, 374

Yarmouth, Gorham Families of, 357, 445

INDEX TO TESTATORS

IN

WATERS'S GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS,

IN N. E. HIST. & GEN. REGISTER,

VOLS. XXXVII—LII.

By WILLIAM S. APPLETON, A.M.

Abbott, John, **48**, 275
Abington, John, **46**, 330
Adams, Elizabeth, **41**, 256; Joseph, **50**, 114
Addams, Henry, **50**, 105
Adderly, Richard, **42**, 397
Alcock, George, **50**, 119
Alderne, Thomas, **44**, 386
Aldworth, } Francis, **46**, 442; John,
Aldworthe, } **46**, 441; Margerie, **46**, 440; Robert, **47**, 389; Thomas, **46**, 440
Aldwyn, John, **49**, 488
Alefounder, Anne, **50**, 262; John, **50**, 263; John, **50**, 266; Mary, **50**, 262; Matthew, **50**, 263; Robert, **50**, 264; Robert, **50**, 265
Alen, John, **52**, 252
Alexander, John, **46**, 331
Aleyn, Edward, **52**, 258; Elizabeth, **52**, 260; Sara, **52**, 255; Thomas, **52**, 257
Allarde, Richard, **51**, 259
Allen, Alice, **52**, 256; James, **46**, 330; Richard, **50**, 504; William, **46**, 331
Alleyn, Edmund, **45**, 236
Allington, Thomas, **52**, 125
Allison, Elizabeth, **51**, 129
Allwood, Richard, **47**, 135
Allyn, Richard, **50**, 505
Allyne, James, **50**, 504
Allsopp, } John, **44**, 91; Josias, **44**,
Alsop, } 91; Timothy, **45**, 297
Aluey, Richard, **49**, 391
Ambrose, Cicely, **47**, 393; Peter, **47**, 393; William, **47**, 392
Ames, William, **42**, 269
Amies, John, **44**, 389
Amyand, Isaac, **46**, 332
Anderson, Henry, **46**, 334; John, **46**, 335; Richard, **43**, 390
Andrewes, } Benjamin, **49**, 488; Eliz-
Andrews, } abeth, **51**, 267; Johane, **46**, 333; John, **46**, 333; Lancelot, **46**, 418; Nathaniel, **51**, 267; Peter, **51**, 285; Sarah, **45**, 298
Andros, Edmund, **42**, 179
Androwes, William, **43**, 159
Ange, Richard, **51**, 106
Angell, Rebecca, **50**, 119
Anger, } Ann, **50**, 402; Bezaliel,
Angier, } **50**, 405; Edmund, **50**,
Aungier, } 405; John, **50**, 400; John, **50**, 405; Joysen, **50**, 404; Samuel, **50**, 404; Samuel, **50**, 405; Samuel, **50**, 405; William, **50**, 400
Anthony, Francis, **38**, 426; Francis, **38**, 426; John, **37**, 238
Apsley, Edward, **38**, 418
Apthorp, } Edward, **46**, 432; John,
Apthorpe, } **46**, 433; Simon, **46**, 433; Stephen, **46**, 431
Archdale, Abraham, **43**, 159; Martin, **43**, 157; Matthew, **43**, 158; Richard, **43**, 159; Samuel, **43**, 159; Thomas, **43**, 158
Archer, Francis, **50**, 529
Argall, Samuel, **48**, 483
Armitage, Samuel, **50**, 125
Arnold, Richard, **48**, 374
Ashfield, Patience, **48**, 406
Aspinall, Edmond, **47**, 391
Aspinwall, Timothy, **47**, 393
Astwood, John, **38**, 421
Atherton, Humphrey, **37**, 235
Atkins, Henry, **47**, 424

Atweecke, Richard, **47**, 518
Atwick, William, **47**, 519
Augur, Margery, **47**, 515
Axtell, Ellyn, **49**, 266
Ayres, Thomas, **38**, 417

Backler, Richard, **50**, 390
Bacon, Nicholas, **42**, 395
Baker, John, **46**, 303; John, **51**, 412; Nicholas, **46**, 440; Nicholas, **52**, 240; Robert, **51**, 411; Robert, **51**, 411; Roger, **37**, 237
Baldwine, Richard, **47**, 112
Ball, Anne, **48**, 273; John, **52**, 254
Ballowe, William, **52**, 131
Bamford, Samuel, **52**, 138
Bancroft, John, **44**, 302
Banckes, Bancks, Bankes, Banks, Caleb, **51**, 261; Caleb, **51**, 273; John, **47**, 108; John, **51**, 265; John, **51**, 274; Thomas, **47**, 107
Bannister, Francis, **49**, 398
Bantoft, Susan, **50**, 250
Barham, Anthony, **42**, 393
Barker, Anthony, **50**, 275; Edmund, **50**, 277; Elizabeth, **50**, 276; John, **50**, 274; John, **50**, 274; Margaret, **50**, 275; Marrion, **50**, 276; Matthew, **52**, 134; Robert, **50**, 275; Thomas, **50**, 274; Thomas, **50**, 276; William, **50**, 277
Barnard, Elizabeth, **46**, 428
Barnardiston, Katherine, **47**, 396; Nathaniel, **48**, 379
Barnewell, Anne, **51**, 401
Barney, Edward, **50**, 533; Jeffery, **50**, 534
Barrett, Elizabeth, **48**, 515
Barsham, Agnes, **50**, 412
Barton, Elizabeth, **50**, 117; John, **50**, 116
Baskervile, Katherine, **49**, 494
Baskervill, Simon, **49**, 494
Bate, Richard, **51**, 268; William, **51**, 258; various, **51**, 271–272
Bateman, William. **52**, 105
Batten, Edward, **49**, 256
Beadle, William, **50**, 414
Beale, Christopher, **42**, 397; Christopher, **46**, 336
Beamis, John, **48**, 495
Beard, Margaret, **42**, 399
Beavay, Thomas, **37**, 236
Beawe, Rose, **49**, 392
Bell, Edward, **37**, 376; Edward, **48**, 247; Susan, **49**, 482; Thomas, **38**, 62
Bendall, Hopefor, **50**, 114
Bendish, Mary, **48**, 275
Bennett, Elisha, **49**, 504; Richard, **48**, 114; Richard, **49**, 404
Benskin, Francis, **45**, 234; Henry, **39**, 165
Benson, George, **48**, 129
Bently, Mary, **50**, 140
Benyon, Thomas, **51**, 137
Berrisford, Richard, **48**, 374
Best, John, **46**, 44
Bettris, Edward, **44**, 98
Bevys, Nicholas, **49**, 491
Bigg, Bigge, Anne, **52**, 118; Ellen, **38**, 61; Geffrey, **47**, 249; John, **38**, 61; John, **46**, 435; Richard, **52**, 111; Smalehope, **38**, 60
Bigland, Charles, **50**, 136
Biley, Henry, **47**, 137
Binding, Sarah, **47**, 121
Bingham, Elizabeth, **47**, 397
Birde, Thomas, **52**, 240
Birkenhead, Isaac, **42**, 399
Bishop, Benjamin, **51**, 272
Bishopp, Henry, **50**, 534
Blackaler, Philip, **49**, 483
Blake, Joseph, **40**, 39
Blanchard, Herbert, **51**, 126
Bland, Blande, Edward, **48**, 114; Elizabeth, **48**, 111; John, **48**, 112; John, **48**, 113; Thomas, **48**, 111; Thomas, **48**, 113; Thomas, **48**, 114; William, **48**, 111
Blewitt, John, **50**, 530
Blick, William, **49**, 133
Blunt, William, **51**, 413
Boadman, Giles, **49**, 496
Boggas, Richard, **50**, 408
Bolles, John, **46**, 336
Bolton, Robert, **46**, 316; William, **47**, 117
Bonde, William, **51**, 111
Boomer, Rose, **40**, 376
Bordman, Andrewe, **49**, 497

Borowghe, Stephen, **51**, 274; William, **51**, 275
Borrodale, John, **49**, 487
Boughey, Bold, **39**, 331
Boughton, Robert, **38**, 425
Boorne, } John, **51**, 109; John, **51**,
Bourne, } 110; John, **51**, 112; Nehemiah, **51**, 113; Nehemiah, **51**, 113; Robert, **51**, 111
Bovey, Ursula, **46**, 445
Bowmer, Richard, **40**, 375
Boilston, } Edward, **47**, 531; Edward, **48**, 107; John, **47**, 530; Thomas, **47**, 531; Thomas, **48**, 105; Thomas, **48**, 106; Thomas, **48**, 107
Boylson,
Boylsonn,
Boylston,
Boys, John, **43**, 153
Braddock, Nathaniel, **47**, 117
Brading, Nathaniel, **44**, 385
Bradley, Edward, **47**, 118
Bradshawe, John, **47**, 398
Bradstreete, Symon, **38**, 206
Brand, Bridget, **50**, 422
Brauston, Thomas, **50**, 265
Breare, Jane, **48**, 106
Breedon, Jane, **48**, 128; John, **47**, 401; Thomas, **48**, 127, Zacheus, **47**, 399; Zacheus, **48**, 127
Brent, Edward, **49**, 510
Bretland, Elizabeth, **38**, 68
Brett, Edward, **44**, 296; John, **44**, 300; Percival, **44**, 299; Richard, **44**, 300; Thomas, **44**, 299; Thomas, **44**, 300; Thomas, **46**, 307; Thomas, **48**, 251
Brewer, John, **47**, 273
Brickenden, Mary, **49**, 124
Bridges, Francis, **45**, 162
Brinley, Laurence, **37**, 381; Thomas, **37**, 381
Briscowe, Guy, **42**, 174
Bromfeild, } Arthur, **52**, 264; Henry, **52**, 266; Mary, **52**, 265; Thomas, **52**, 267; William, **52**, 262
Bromfeilde,
Bromfield,
Bromley, Jane, **51**, 284
Brooke, Elizabeth, **51**, 134; Thomas, **51**, 137
Browne, Arnold, **51**, 112; Helline, **49**, 497; John, **48**, 482; Moses, **49**, 262; Nathaniel, **51**, 421; Sara, **46**, 337; Susan, **46**, 314; Thomas, **39**, 71
Brownell, Johane, **48**, 108
Brumpstead, Ann, **48**, 127
Brumpsted, Rose, **47**, 400; Thomas, **48**, 127
Buckenham, Henry, **50**, 531
Buckland, Matthew, **49**, 393; Richard, **49**, 393
Bulckley, Nathaniel, **46**, 304
Bulkeley, John, **45**, 293
Bull, Jonathan, **49**, 513
Bullocke, Edward, **48**, 129
Burges, John, **37**, 235; John, **50**, 388; Joseph, **49**, 505; Robert, **50**, 392; Thomas, **49**, 240; Thomas, **49**, 241; William, **37**, 380
Burnapp, John, **47**, 122
Burnell, Barbara, **46**, 155: Hester, **48**, 273; John, **46**, 154; John, **46**, 155; Thomas, **38**, 419
Burnet, William, **47**, 123
Burrell, William, **49**, 501
Burrough, Joane, **51**, 277; Nathaniel, **47**, 391
Burrowes, William, **52**, 263
Burton, Edmond, **50**, 528; Edmond, **50**, 528; John, **47**, 422
Busby, Thomas, **47**, 529
Butcher, Mary, **41**, 58; Ninion, **38**, 415
Butt, Giles de, **46**, 304
Bifeild, } Adoniram, **52**, 139; Elizabeth, **52**, 136; John, **52**, 139; Mary, **52**, 137; Nicholas, **52**, 135; Richard, **39**, 173; Richard, **39**, 174; Richard, **52**, 140; Samuel, **52**, 141; Sarah, **52**, 140; Sarah, **52**, 140; Timothy, **52**, 140
Bifield,
Byfeild,
Byfield,

Cabot, Barbara, **49**, 502
Cade, Christopher, **50**, 505; Henry, **50**, 506
Caffinch, John, **45**, 297
Callowhill, Thomas, **47**, 254
Campden, Elizabeth, Viscountess, **46**, 446
Campe, John, **48**, 399

Campian, Thomas, **47**, 290
Candeler, Elizabeth, **50**, 523
Candler, Richard, **50**, 523
Cannon, Susan, **51**, 402
Canon, John, **51**, 402
Capen, James, **49**, 489
Carew, Nicholas, **50**, 114
Carnabye, John, **42**, 397
Carr, Robert, **38**, 72
Carter, Edward, **47**, 125; James, **39**, 335; James, **49**, 264; John, **40**, 304; John, **48**, 133; John, **52**, 243
Carteret, George, **49**, 369
Cartwright, Francis, **51**, 284; James, **51**, 280; Ralph, **51**, 285
Carey, Carie, Cary, Carye, } Alice, **49**, 399; Christopher, **49**, 397; Christopher, **50**, 259; Richard, **49**, 396; Richard, **49**, 396; Richard, **49**, 400; Robert, **49**, 399; Walter, **49**, 399; William, **49**, 396; William, **49**, 397; William, **49**, 400
Catcher, John, **49**, 243; William, **49**, 242
Cay, Jonathan, **47**, 120
Chalfont, Margaret, **50**, 535
Challoner, William, **46**, 442
Chamberlaine, John, **43**, 89
Chaplen, Chaplin, } Clement, **38**, 71; Edmond, **49**, 258; Edmund, **38**, 416; Moses, **49**, 394; Thomas, **49**, 259; William, **49**, 258
Chapman, Anthony, **50**, 275; Edmond, **50**, 418; John, **50**, 274; Susan, **50**, 386
Charleton, Phillippa, **48**, 378
Charlett, Richard, **38**, 321
Chauncey, Chauncy, } George, **39**, 166; Ichabod, **39**, 167; Isaac, **39**, 167; Judith, **39**, 166
Cheeseman, Margaret, **47**, 250
Chettwood, Jane, **52**, 252
Chewte, Lionell, **50**, 414
Chiborne, Hanameel, **52**, 121; Richard, **52**, 122
Chichester, Bartholomew, **50**, 504
Choppyne, John, **49**, 108
Claiborne, William, **44**, 297
Clare, Edmond, **50**, 257
Clarke, Agnes, **46**, 453; Edward, **50**, 271; James, **50**, 118; John, **51**, 115; Mary, **50**, 124; Raphe, **49**, 390; Richard, **50**, 511; Robert, **43**, 426; William, **51**, 287
Cleere, Clere, } John, **50**, 278; Nicholas, **50**, 280; Nicholas, **50**, 287; Thomas, **50**, 278; Thomas, **50**, 282
Clerke, Joane, **51**, 286
Clopton, Elizabeth, **50**, 125
Coaker, Jane, **40**, 305
Cobb, Michael, **52**, 264
Cobbet, Thomas, **39**, 69
Cockerell, John, **37**, 234
Cockraine, William, **52**, 242
Coffin, Gregory, **37**, 233
Cogan, Philobert, **43**, 309
Coggeshall, Anne, **47**, 402
Coke, John, **47**, 106; Thomas, **47**, 129
Cole, Anne, **49**, 511; Christopher, **50**, 422; Edward, **38**, 70; Edward, **50**, 420; Edward, **50**, 421; Francis, **50**, 421; George, **47**, 274; John, **49**, 512; John, **50**, 515; Jone, **38**, 321; Martin, **50**, 516; Martyn, **50**, 512; Rebecca, **50**, 394; Richard, **47**, 127; Richard, **50**, 420; Robert, **50**, 419; Robert, **50**, 421; Roger, **49**, 129; Walter, **49**, 490; William, **50**, 513
Coles, Thomas, **50**, 117
Colleton, Peter, **47**, 274
Collington, Edward, **47**, 275
Collyer, Joseph, **47**, 281; Joseph, **50**, 258
Colman, Edward, **51**, 127; John, **48**, 513; William, **50**, 133
Colston, Anne, **45**, 150
Coltman, Anna, **39**, 334
Combe, John, **51**, 107; Thomas, **51**, 106; Thomas, **51**, 252
Conuers, John, **49**, 374
Convers, Allen, **41**, 255; John, **41**, 255; Thomas, **41**, 255; William, **41**, 255
Conyers, John, **48**, 393
Coo, Joan, **50**, 138
Cooke, Humfrye, **52**, 105; John, **47**, 421; Samuel, **49**, 259; Thomas, **47**, 128

Cookney, Henry, **45**, 299
Cooper, John, **39**, 335; Mary, **49**, 385
Copp, Anthony, **43**, 156
Coquell, Mary, **49**, 137
Corham, John, **48**, 138
Corie, Elizabeth, **52**, 238
Cosowarth, John, **50**, 521
Cosowarthe, John, **50**, 521
Cotton, Elizabeth, **52**, 132; Sampson, **43**, 303; Thomas, **39**, 63
Cowlfax, John, **50**, 413
Cox, } Margery, **41**, 55; Nicholas,
Coxe, } **49**, 514; Susan, **46**, 425; Thomas, **49**, 375; William, **46**, 425
Coytemore, Rowland, **40**, 160
Crane, Robert, **41**, 176; Robert, **41**, 177; Samuel, **41**, 176; Thomas, **50**, 257
Crispe, Ellis, **52**, 108
Croft, Ralph, **49**, 371
Croke, Paulus A., **52**, 260
Crome, Valentine, **51**, 131
Crooke, Thomas, **43**, 166
Cropley, Thomas, **51**, 256
Cross, } Benjamin, **50**, 404; Ben-
Crosse, } jamin, **51**, 116; William, **47**, 111
Crouch, Richard, **38**, 419
Culverwell, Ezekiell, **38**, 427
Curtis, Amye, **43**, 404; Catherine, **46**, 48; John, **38**, 67; Philip, **43**, 403
Cushing, Peter, **38**, 421
Custis, John, **43**, 418
Cutler, John, **40**, 302
Cutt, Richard, **49**, 131

Dale, Elizabeth, **47**, 403; Thomas, **47**, 403
Dalton, Roger, **52**, 125
Dalyber, Robert, **48**, 128
Dampier, Thomas, **41**, 182
Damport, Thomas, **41**, 182
Danforde, Richard, **52**, 240
Danforth, Robert, **52**, 241; Thomas, **52**, 240
Dann, Frances, **50**, 510; George, **50**, 510
Danvers, John, **43**, 412
Darby, Agnes, **39**, 67
Davenaunte, John, **49**, 485
Davies, Dorothie, **48**, 253
Davis, Giles, **47**, 419
Davey, } Gilbert, **48**, 138; Isabell,
Davie, } **48**, 140; John, **48**, 137;
Davy, } John, **48**, 139; John, **48**,
Davye, } 141; John, **48**, 141; John, **48**, 141; John, **51**, 266; Lawrence, **48**, 138; Margaret, **48**, 138; Robert, **48**, 137; William, **48**, 141
Deane, Anne, **49**, 382; George, **51**, 115; John, **49**, 383; Rachell, **49**, 383; Thomas, **41**, 260; William, **49**, 381
De Butt, Giles, **46**, 304
Delawne, Gideon, **49**, 237; Gideon, **49**, 238
Dennison, George, **47**, 409; John, **47**, 409
De Peister, Jonas, **47**, 420
De Reuoire, Paul, **41**, 63
Dersley, John, **47**, 415
Dickenson, George, **52**, 247
Dingley, John, **42**, 73
Disberowe, } Isaac, **41**, 354; James,
Disbrowe, } **41**, 354; Jeffery, **41**, 353; Rose, **45**, 160; Samuel, **41**, 355; William, **41**, 353
Dobson, Thomas, **41**, 61; Thomas, **52**, 243
Doddridge, John, **47**, 115
Dodge, John, **44**, 297
Doughtie, Francis, **48**, 119
Downeinge, } George, **38**, 194; John,
Downing, } **41**, 60; Nathaniel, **38**, 193; Richard, **50**, 407
Drake, Francis, **46**, 310; Francis, **46**, 310
Drury, Anthony, **49**, 105
Duchfeild, Elizabeth, **50**, 137
Dudley, John, **47**, 532
Dumer, Thomas, **41**, 56
Dummer, Jeremy, **41**, 57
Dunmoll, Thomas, **51**, 391
Dyre, William, **48**, 143

East, Nicholas, **46**, 432
Eeles, Nathaniel, **38**, 64
Egerton, Sarah, **49**, 381
Elbridge, Aldworth, **47**, 390; Giles, **46**, 443; John, **46**, 444
Eles, Nathaniel, **38**, 419
Elletson, John, **39**, 270

Ellies, Richard, **43**, 407
Eliot, Eliote, Eliott, Elliot, Elliott, Ellyot, Ellyott, Elyot, Elyott, } Austin, **48**, 394; Bennett, **48**, 396: Edward, **48**, 390; George, **48**, 386; George, **48**, 395; James, **48**, 398; John, **47**, 405; John, **48**, 390; John, **48**, 394; John, **48**, 395; Nicholas, **48**, 396; Philip, **48**, 403; Roger, **48**, 395; Thomas, **48**, 387; Thomas, **48**, 389; Thomas, **52**, 243
Elmes, Christian, **45**, 66; Sarah, **40**, 305
Emerson, Alexander, **50**, 527
Endicott, John, **39**, 336
Epes, Samuel, **51**, 274
Erving, John, **50**, 537; Mary M., **50**, 538
Etheridge, Joan, **47**, 408
Eve, Harry, **50**, 412; Richard, **42**, 397
Everden, James, **51**, 410
Evered, Ralfe, **48**, 248
Eylleot, Hewgh, **48**, 396
Eyre, Symon, **38**, 417
Eyton, Mary, **45**, 229

Faercloughe, Thomas, **52**, 254
Fairewether, William, **44**, 92
Faneuil, Andrew, **49**, 515; Benjamin, **49**, 515
Farmer, Anne, **47**, 523
Farrar, Nicholas, **43**, 397
Faukner, Everard, **42**, 272
Fawconer, Francis, **39**, 70
Fawkner, Elizabeth, **42**, 272
Fawne, Dorothy, **48**, 264; Luke, **48**, 263; Thomas, **39**, 72
Feake, Mary, **47**, 517; Parnell, **47**, 515; Robert, **47**, 517; William, **47**, 516
Feerby, Rachel, **51**, 401
Fellgate, Tobias, **47**, 415
Felton, John, **52**, 234; John, **52**, 236; Nicholas, **52**, 235
Fen, Fenn, } Benjamin, **47**, 253; Clement, **50**, 393; Robert, **46**, 334; Samuel, **50**, 404; Simon, **50**, 285
Fenner, Edward, **40**, 367
Fenninge, William, **44**, 193
Fenwick, George, **38**, 199
Ferne, John, **46**, 431
Feveryeare, Robert, **38**, 70
Finch, Rose, **47**, 520; William, **47**, 520
Firmin, Josias, **38**, 72
Fish, Augustine, **39**, 334
Fisher, Robert, **51**, 264; Thomas, **49**, 378
Fitch, Thomas, **46**, 323
Fitzherbert, Edward, **43**, 386; Elizabeth, **43**, 387; John, **43**, 386; John, **43**, 387; Robert, **43**, 386
Fitzpen, George, **49**, 244
Fletcher, James, **47**, 394
Fones, Thomas, **50**, 397
Foord, Edward, **45**, 161
Foot, Foote, } John, **51**, 136; Margaret, **51**, 137; Robert, **51**, 135; Robert, **51**, 139; Robert, **51**, 250; Samuel, **51**, 140; Samuel, **51**, 249; Thomas, **51**, 139
Fouldger, Richard, **47**, 409
Foulks, Thomas, **38**, 320
Fowle, John, **50**, 278
Fownes, Anne, **50**, 107; John, **50**, 106; John, **50**, 106; Thomas, **45**, 153; Warwick, **50**, 107
Fox, George, **39**, 327; Stephen, **41**, 256
Francklin, Gregory, **40**, 377
Francklyn, Gregory, **40**, 380
Fraunces, Edward, **39**, 333
Freeborne, John, **51**, 278
Frewen, John, **42**, 70; Thankful, **42**, 70
Frothingham, Charles, **47**, 414
Fry, John, **47**, 420
Frye, Samuel, **38**, 425
Fryer, Richard, **48**, 263; Sibell, **45**, 231
Fulalove, Margaret, **48**, 121
Fuller, Edward, **50**, 533; Margaret, **52**, 241; Ralph, **52**, 241; Robert, **52**, 241

Gace, John, **47**, 110
Gadsby, Edward, **38**, 68
Gale, Catherine, **50**, 253; John, **50**, 253; Theophilus, **47**, 116
Gardener, Margaret, **47**, 288
Gardyner, John, **47**, 288

Gater, Joane, **52**, 136
Geere, Dennis, **37**, 239; Thomas, **37**, 240
Geghill, John, **52**, 243
Gerveis, Richard, **52**, 133
Gethin, Maurice, **52**, 127
Gibbon, Robert, **51**, 257
Gibbons, Margaret, **38**, 426
Gibbs, Philip, **39**, 169; William, **52**, 144
Gilliard, Andrew, **38**, 425
Gippes, Thomas, **50**, 249
Glover, Anne, **47**, 501; Charles, **47**, 502; Elizabeth, **47**, 500; Francis, **47**, 502; John, **47**, 500; Jose, **38**, 72; Mary, **47**, 503; Roger, **38**, 423; Roger, **47**, 499; William, **46**, 312
Goddard, Mary, **47**, 282
Godwyn, Mary, **38**, 321
Goffe, James, **47**, 412
Golde, William, **49**, 265
Goldston, Robert, **50**, 507
Golledge, Thomas, **38**, 60
Goltye, Edmund, **46**, 319
Goodale, Elizabeth, **52**, 238
Goode, Marmaduke, **38**, 65
Gooding, Margaret, **49**, 269
Goodrick, William, **37**, 377
Goodwin, Goodwyn, Daniel, **50**, 272; Edmund, **50**, 274; John, **50**, 268; John, **50**, 273; Peter, **48**, 385; Robert, **47**, 498
Goodyeare, Zacharye, **48**, 380
Goore, William, **40**, 38
Gore, William, **40**, 38
Gould, John, **49**, 266; John, **49**, 267; Judith, **49**, 267; Nathan, **49**, 267; Thomas, **49**, 267
Grace, William, **51**, 131
Grahme, Ranald, **46**, 49; Susanna, **43**, 410
Grave, Anne, **50**, 423; Elizabeth, **48**, 499
Gray, Graye, Arthur, **51**, 118; Thomas, **43**, 424; Thomas, **43**, 425; Thomas, **51**, 110; William, **47**, 403
Greame, Margaret, **52**, 235
Green, Greene, Grene, Edward, **37**, 235; John, **41**, 62; Margaret, **51**, 424; Robert, **40**, 372, Robert, **42**, 72; Thomas, **48**,
Gregory, William, **47**, 276
Gregson, Richard, **46**, 151
Grendon, Thomas, **44**, 94
Grey, William, **42**, 72
Griffin, David, **49**, 496; Joan, **49**, 495
Grigges, Griggs, Alice, **50**, 251; Michael, **38**, 67; Richard, **46**, 315; Thomas, **46**, 315; William, **50**, 251
Grigle, Alice, **50**, 251; William, **50**, 251
Grindall, Edmund, **38**, 301
Guise, William, **46**, 47
Guning, Cicely, **49**, 258
Gurdon, Anne, **49**, 112; Brampton, **49**, 108; Brampton, **49**, 110; John, **49**, 106; John, **49**, 111; Robert, **48**, 516
Guy, Frances, **47**, 390; John, **40**, 372
Guyse, John, **46**, 47
Gybbone, Jarvis, **51**, 260
Gyse, William, **46**, 48

Hacker, John, **48**, 274
Hackham, Agnes, **49**, 133
Hackshaw, Robert, **42**, 401
Haddocke, William, **47**, 280
Hailes, Elizabeth, **38**, 422
Hale, Ann, **50**, 536
Hall, Humphrey, **47**, 249; James, **47**, 140; John, **46**, 428; John, **47**, 138; John, **47**, 246; John, **48**, 373; John, **48**, 374; Samuel, **47**, 507; Sarah, **47**, 508; Thomas, **47**, 247; Thomas, **47**, 506; William, **48**, 108; William, **49**, 487
Halsted, Abraham, **49**, 131
Ham, Elizabeth, **47**, 127
Hamby, Robert, **51**, 124
Hamilton, Andrew, **48**, 496
Hammond, Hamond, Joane, **41**, 167; John, **41**, 167; Robert, **51**, 138
Hamor, Raphe, **49**, 260
Hamore, Susan, **49**, 248
Hampson, Philip, **47**, 419
Hampsted, James, **50**, 422
Hampton, Lawrence, **48**, 272
Hanbury, Edward, **44**, 385
Hancorne, Michael, **52**, 132

Hanham, Frances, **39**, 168
Hankenson, Mary, **52**, 115
Hannsworth, Francis, **42**, 395
Hardie, Robert, **50**, 535
Hardware, Margaret, **52**, 135
Harman, William, **48**, 108
Harris, Priscilla, **47**, 420; Richard, **51**, 109
Harrison, Margaret, **44**, 388; Nicholas, **49**, 485
Harsnett, Adam, **41**, 175
Hart, } Anne, **49**, 511; Thomas, **48**,
Harte, } 406; William, **52**, 143
Hartwell, Henry, **43**, 154
Harvard, John, **39**, 267; Margaret, **39**, 268; Robert, **39**, 269; Thomas, **39**, 267; Thomas, **39**, 277
Harvey, Charles, **52**, 126; Jane, **52**, 128
Harwood, Elizabeth, **46**, 433; John, **42**, 64
Haselden, Robert, **52**, 258
Hasilden, William, **52**, 257
Haslewood, Thomas, **50**, 288
Hasteler, Edward, **50**, 255
Hathorne, Nathaniel, **38**, 203; Robert, **38**, 68; Sara, **38**, 202; William, **38**, 201
Haviland, } Matthew, **45**, 152;
Havylande, } Matthew, **45**, 153; Matthew, **45**, 299
Hawes, John, **41**, 173
Hawkings, John, **44**, 390
Haye, Isaac, **51**, 414
Hayes, John, **51**, 138
Hayne, Philip, **50**, 398
Haynes, George, **48**, 389; John, **48**, 388; William, **52**, 111
Hayward, Elizabeth, **46**, 448; John, **51**, 128; Martha, **47**, 271
Heath, Grace, **47**, 138
Herd, Edmund, **51**, 423
Herdson, Anne, **48**, 136
Herenden, Thomas, **51**, 261
Herford, William, **40**, 369
Hervy, Thomas, **40**, 367; Thomas, **40**, 368
Hewburd, George, **50**, 267
Hewes, John, **51**, 136
Hewett, Thomas, **48**, 126
Hext, Edward, **48**, 498
Heynes, Simon, **43**, 414
Hickman, William, **49**, 512
Higginson, Humphrie, **46**, 452
Highlord, Katherine, **48**, 132
Hill, Cicely, **47**, 245; James, **49**, 495; John, **37**, 237; Roger, **49**, 109
Hilles, Samuel, **50**, 254
Hills, William, **50**, 134
Hilton, Nowell, **38**, 73
Hinxe, Anne, **52**, 263
Hitch, Mildred, **47**, 413
Hitchins, Samuel, **49**, 137
Hobson, Henry, **49**, 399; William, **45**, 161
Hodges, Peter, **39**, 332
Holden, Samuel, **45**, 163
Holland, Joseph, **37**, 377
Hollaway, Mary, **50**, 273; William, **50**, 270
Hollinshed, John, **49**, 509
Hollis, Frances, **45**, 61; Hannah, **45**, 61; John, **45**, 60; Nathaniel, **45**, 60; Thomas, **45**, 55; Thomas, **45**, 56; Thomas, **45**, 59
Hollister, Dennis, **47**, 251
Holman, Morgan, **39**, 330
Holt, James, **38**, 428
Holworthie, } John, **45**, 157; Mat-
Holworthy, } thew, **45**, 156; Nathaniel, **45**, 155; Richard, **45**, 154; Thomas, **45**, 155
Hood, John, **50**, 423
Hooke, Cicily, **46**, 448; Thomas, **46**, 448
Hooker, Edward, **42**, 398; John, **44**, 397; Ralph, **38**, 323
Hopkins, Edward, **38**, 315; Henry, **38**, 314
Horne, Christopher, **52**, 244
Horsforde, William, **39**, 330
Hoskins, Mary, **38**, 66; Richard, **51**, 117
Houghton, Nicholas, **42**, 65; Richard, **39**, 67; Robert, **42**, 66
House, Katherine, **52**, 243
Howard, Thomas, Lord, **51**, 392
Howell, Thomas, **52**, 264
Hubbard, Joseph, **51**, 422
Hulton, Nathaniel, **41**, 58; Nathaniel, **45**, 163
Hunlock, } Christopher, **49**, 392;
Hunlocke, } Denham, **49**, 388;

Francis, **49**, 389; Henry, **49**, 391; Martha, **49**, 389
Hunwick, John, **50**, 513
Hurt, Anne, **49**, 511
Huchinson, Hutchenson, Hutchinson, } Anne, **51**, 122; Christopher, **51**, 120; Christopher, **51**, 123; John, **51**, 119; Richard, **51**, 125; Thomas, **51**, 121; Thomas, **51**, 124; William, **51**, 118; William, **51**, 120
Hyll, Otwell, **50**, 518; Richard, **50**, 520

Ingram, Mary, **48**, 131; Raph, **48**, 131
Ireland, John, **52**, 106
Irish, Zacharie, **49**, 265
Isham, Henry, **44**, 93; Katherine, **44**, 94
Ive, John, **38**, 416; John, **50**, 412; John, **50**, 413; Leonard, **50**, 413; Samuel, **37**, 377

Jackson, Arthur, **43**, 166; Samuel, **49**, 263; Samuel, **49**, 387
Jadwin, Elizabeth, **46**, 311
Jadwyn, Thomas, **42**, 393
James, Richard, **44**, 394; Thomas, **51**, 422
Janson, Brian, **47**, 282; Thomazine, **47**, 282
Jefferie, Jane, **50**, 508
Jeffrey, Edward, **50**, 509
Jeggles, Daniel, **52**, 244
Jegyll, Robert, **52**, 243
Jeoffrey, John, **50**, 509
Jesson, Abraham, **47**, 257; Abraham, **47**, 258; Dorothy, **47**, 106; Jacob, **47**, 104
Jobson, Michael, **44**, 93
Johnson, Daniel, **38**, 68; Hester, **52**, 123; John, **47**, 416; Robert, **49**, 376; Thomas, **47**, 417
Jollife, John, **42**, 69
Jones, Anne, **38**, 66; Anne, **51**, 284; George, **40**, 40; John, **51**, 283
Jowles, John, **51**, 415
Joyliffe, Anne, **42**, 70; George, **42**, 70
Jupe, Nicholas, **40**, 44
Jordaine, Jourdaine, Jurdain, Jurdaine, Jurdan, } Elizabeth, **49**, 493; Elizabeth, **49**, 494; Ignatius, **49**, 493; Joane, **49**, 494; John, **49**, 491; John, **49**, 491; John, **49**, 492; John, **49**, 492
Juxon, Arthur, **52**, 121: Elizabeth, **52**, 113; John, **52**, 109; John, **52**, 122; John, **52**, 123; Joseph, **52**, 124; Margaret, **52**, 125; Nicholas, **52**, 126; Ralph, **52**, 124; Raphe, **51**, 424; Thomas, **43**, 304; Thomas, **52**, 106; Thomas, **52**, 118; Thomas, **52**, 126; Thomas, **52**, 128; William, **52**, 124; William, **52**, 125

Kaine, Benjamin, **37**, 234
Kaye, Matthew, **48**, 503
Kebby, John, **43**, 426
Kechin, Robert, **45**, 150
Kellam, Henry, **52**, 238
Kelland, Kellond, Kellonde, } Christopher, **50**, 108; Johane, **50**, 109; John, **50**, 109; John, **50**, 110; John, **50**, 110; Walter, **50**, 107; Walter, **50**, 109
Kelway, Walter, **47**, 414
Kemb, Margaret, **42**, 400
Kembold, Kembolde, } Henry, **52**, 247; Nicholas, **52**, 247; Stephen, **52**, 249; Thomas, **52**, 247
Kempe, John, **52**, 265; Thomas, **52**, 262
Kempster, John, **46**, 455
Kent, Elizabeth, **47**, 413
Kerrell, Elizabeth, **52**, 117
Keysar, Benjamin, **41**, 55
King, Kinge, } George, **51**, 282; Peter, **49**, 509; William, **44**, 391
Kingman, John, **51**, 115
Kingswell, Edward, **51**, 283
Kirkiner, Agnes, **51**, 395
Kirkner, Erasmus, **51**, 391
Kirrill, Henry, **52**, 118; John, **52**, 110
Kirtland, John, **41**, 60
Knight, Francis, **46**, 441
Knott, Thomas, **51**, 424
Knowling, Andrew, **43**, 383

Kydwell, Nicholas, **44**, 391

Lancaster, Robert, **48**, 500
Lane, Dorothy, **40**, 158; Edmond, **48**, 481; Jeremie, **46**, 435; John, **44**, 395; John, **46**, 427; Margaret, **37**, 378
Langham, George, **52**, 118; George, **52**, 128; Thomas, **52**, 128
Larabee, John, **38**, 321
Lardner, Richard, **39**, 62
Launce, Anne, **45**, 155; William, **45**, 155
Lawrence, Matthew, **50**, 131
Lee, Ley, Elizabeth, **50**, 529; Isaac, **44**, 391: John, **40**, 304; Lawrence, **44**, 392; Martha, **49**, 263; Philip, **49**, 376; Richard, **44**, 393; Samuel, **44**, 393
Leeson, Thomas, **47**, 291
Legge, William, **46**, 50
Lello, Henry, **38**, 313
Le Mercier, Mary, **49**, 137
Lennys, Joane, **47**, 112
Lewes, Lewis, Lewys, John, **49**, 504; John, **51**, 133; Mary, **50**, 385; Robert, **50**, 287
Lewyn, Justinian, **43**, 414
Lidgett, Charles, **47**, 406
Light, Lighte, Lyght, Lyghte, Agnes, **47**, 269; Christofer, **43**, 400; Christofer, **47**, 270; Thomas, **47**, 269; Walter, **47**, 267
Lincolne, Stephen, **50**, 268
Lincon, Robert, **50**, 266
Lisle, Alicia, **39**, 62
Littlebury, William, **50**, 132
Lloyd, Lloyde, James, **49**, 503; John, **38**, 425; William, **49**, 503
Lock, Locke, Lok, Loke, Ann, **50**, 525; Beniamyn, **50**, 523; Eleazer, **50**, 522; Elizabeth, **50**, 519; Henrye, **50**, 521; Jane, **47**, 418; Jane, **50**, 521; Joane, **49**, 126; John, **50**, 517; Mathew, **50**, 519; Mathew, **50**, 521; Thomas, **50**, 520; William, **47**, 417; William, **50**, 518; Zachary, **50**, 522
Long, Henry, **51**, 114
Lord, Lorde, Bennett, **50**, 112; John, **50**, 111; John, **50**, 111
Lowe, John, **49**, 404
Lowers, John, **47**. 423
Lucas, Bridget, **48**, 276; Robert, **38**, 66; Robert, **50**, 536
Ludlowe, George, **40**, 300
Ludwell, Christian, **47**, 278; Robert, **47**, 277; Thomas, **47**, 277; Valentine, **47**, 277
Lumley, Martin, **47**, 247
Lyndon, Augustin, **47**, 278
Lynkon, Robert, **50**, 266
Lynn, William, **47**, 246

Maddison, Thomas, **51**, 123
Madockes, Richard, **49**, 482
Maior, Jerman, **48**, 383
Maister, Magdalen, **50**, 514
Makepeace, Abel, **44**, 302; Abell, **47**, 289; Mary, **47**, 291
Makin, Tobias, **50**, 286
Man, John, **45**, 150; Thomas, **49**, 486
Manning, Manninge, Mannyng, Mannynge, Edmond, **51**, 394; Edward, **51**, 392; Edward, **51**, 403; George, **51**, 394; George, **51**, 401; Henry, **51**, 399; Henry, **51**, 400; Henry, **51**, 402; Hughe, **51**, 390; Jeremy, **51**, 402; John, **51**, 390; John, **51**, 393; Katheryne, **51**, 396; Leonard, **51**, 389; Martyn, **51**, 399; Mylles, **51**, 389; Richard, **51**, 397; Richard, **51**, 398; Richarde, **51**, 389; Robert, **51**, 395; Thomas, **51**, 394; Thomas, **51**, 396; William, **51**, 391; William, **51**, 395; William, **51**, 399
Mansfeilde, John, **46**, 324
Maplett, John, **46**, 153
Maplisden, George, **51**, 258; Jone, **44**, 393
March, William, **39**, 336
Markant, William, **50**, 257
Markaunt, John, **50**, 256
Marsh, Grace, **49**, 371; John, **49**, 370
Marshall, Easter, **46**, 46; John, **50**, 136; John, **50**, 137; Mary, **52**, 249

Martin, } Henry, **51**, 116; John, **51**,
Martyn, } 255; Michael, **51**, 117: Richard, **46**, 452
Marvin, George, **50**, 112
Mason, John, **37**, 237; Rose, **47**, 408; William, **47**, 407
Mather, Mary, **45**, 296
Maverick, Moses, **47**, 423
May, Susan, **51**, 414
Maye, Joseph, **45**, 230
Mayplett, Mary, **44**, 384
Medcalfe, Peter, **40**, 371
Mellowaie, John, **51**, 265
Mercer, Daniel, **47**, 511; Daniel, **49**, 238; Francis, **47**, 513; John, **47**, 514; Paul, **47**, 511
Mercier, Mary Le, **49**, 137
Mew, Noell, **40**, 48
Mewce, Elizabeth, **43**, 406
Michelborne, William, **52**, 121
Michell, William, **49**, 391
Middleton, Philip, **49**, 272; Robert, **49**, 270; Thomas, **49**, 271
Mildmay, Amy, **49**, 111
Miles, Joseph, **51**, 139
Mirriam, William, **50**, 506
Moffatt, Edward, **50**, 120
Montgomery, James, **39**, 332
Moody, George, **39**, 68; Samuel, **39**, 68
Moore, John, **47**, 286; Ralph, **43**, 294
More, Mary, **50**, 534; William, **50**, 528
Moretoft, Valentine, **48**, 382
Moreton, Nicholas, **47**, 509
Morgan, Elizabeth, **48**, 267; John, **48**, 267; Joseph, **51**, 116
Morley, Robert, **48**, 391
Morris, Judith, **48**, 118; Mary, **48**, 276
Morse, John, **51**, 400
Mott, Mark, **41**, 320; Mark, **50**, 254; Robert, **50**, 252
Moulson, Anne, **47**, 114
Mowlson, Thomas, **47**, 113
Mullenner, Thomas, **51**, 421
Mullens, William, **42**, 62
Mulliner, Elizabeth, **51**, 422
Muninges, Edmund, **37**, 378
Munsey, William, **47**, 530
Muschampe, Margaret, **50**, 525
Myles, Elianor, **49**, 482
Myllett, John, **48**, 392

Nash, Thomas, **46**, 426
Nasshe, Anthony, **46**, 426
Naunton, Robert, **49**, 508
Neale, } John, **51**, 121; Margery, **51**,
Neall, } 121; Walter, **52**, 261
Nedham, Elizabeth, **52**, 251
Needham, Katherine, **50**, 532; Mary, **45**, 294
Nelson, Paschall, **49**, 513; Thomas, **38**, 423
Nethway, Sarah, **49**, 257
Neve, Elizabeth, **46**, 446
Newdigate, Nathaniel, **51**, 132
Newell, Andrew, **50**, 532; Jane, **48**, 134
Newgate, Nathaniel, **51**, 132
Newport, Christofer, **48**, 271; Christopher, **48**, 270
Newton, Francis, **40**, 45; John, **49**, 384
Nicholles, William, **47**, 522
Nicholls, Matthias, **49**, 251
Nicholson, William, **49**, 403
Nickolson, Robert, **39**, 72
Norcrosse, Nathaniel, **49**, 385
Norris, John, **37**, 379
Northcote, Katherine, **48**, 495
Nowell, Christopher, **49**, 372; John, **49**, 384
Noyes, Anne, **41**, 64; Anne, **49**, 261

Oakes, Edward, **47**, 113
Oglander, John, **52**, 265; William, **52**, 261
Oldfield, John, **48**, 265
Oliver, James, **42**, 397
Olyver, John, **47**, 126
Osboldston, Edward, **49**, 387; Edward, **49**, 388; George, **49**, 387
Overton, Olyve, **49**, 481
Owen, Robert, **49**, 252
Owfeild, } Katherine, **48**, 265;
Owfeilde, } Roger, **47**, 289; Samuel, **48**, 265; Thomasine, **47**, 497
Owfield, }
Oxenbridge, Daniel, **44**, 84; John, **44**, 83; John, **44**, 85; Katherine, **44**, 85; Susanna, **44**, 87

Padnall, Thomas, **51**, 265
Page, John, **43**, 307; Robert, **52**, 247
Palmer, Ann, **40**, 373; Archdale, **43**, 84; Barbara, **43**, 83; Edward, **49**, 134; Eliakim, **43**, 87; Henry, **43**, 86; John, **43**, 84; John, **47**, 525; Martha, **43**, 86; William, **43**, 83; William, **43**, 84; William, **43**, 84
Pargiter, } Elianor, **43**, 417; Fran-
Pargyter, } cis, **43**, 406; John, **37**, 238; Robert, **45**, 62; Theodore, **38**, 424; William, **43**, 400
Parker, Agnes, **40**, 373; Calthorpe, **49**, 107; Dorothy, **37**, 240; John, **46**, 308; John, **48**, 508; John, **48**, 510; Joseph, **46**, 309; Judith, **46**, 433; Mercie, **49**, 107; Nathaniel, **37**, 376; Robert, **48**, 507; Thomas, **48**, 508
Parkhurst, Henry, **52**, 138; Robert, **52**, 137
Parkins, Elizabeth, **48**, 511
Parkinson, John, **50**, 138
Parks, Edward, **40**, 37
Parris, Anne, **39**, 337; John, **39**, 337
Partrich, Gervase, **47**, 279
Pate, Margery, **43**, 290; Richard, **38**, 426
Patenden, Henry, **51**, 257
Patten, Dorcas, **52**, 142
Payson, John, **42**, 401
Peake, Robert, **37**, 379
Peck, Edward, **47**, 113
Pecke, Robert, **39**, 65
Peers, Alice, **50**, 413
Peister, Jonas de, **47**, 420
Pemberton, Paul, **49**, 248; Robert, **47**, 498; Roger, **43**, 294; William, **49**, 248
Pemerton, John, **39**, 61
Penn, } Hanna, **44**, 190; John, **44**,
Penne, } 191; Richard, **44**, 190; Thomas, **44**, 192; William, **44**, 186; William, **44**, 187; William, **44**, 188
Pennington, Mary, **46**, 305
Pennoyer, } Martha, **45**, 160; Sam-
Penoyer, } uel, **45**, 157; William, **45**, 158
Pepperell, William, **38**, 204
Perne, Rachel, **38**, 311; Richard, **38**, 311
Perrie, Edward, **50**, 116
Perry, John, **50**, 115
Pettus, John, **48**, 504; Thomas, **48**, 505
Peyton, Henry, **47**, 418
Phippen, George, **49**, 244
Phipps, Francis, **38**, 205
Phips, William, **38**, 204
Pickeringe, Edward, **49**, 369
Pierce, Mark, **41**, 56; Marke, **49**, 500
Piggott, George, **39**, 329; John, **48**, 384
Pinchion, } Edward, **48**, 252; Hen-
Pinchon, } ry, **48**, 253; John, **48**,
Pynchon, } 246; John, **48**, 250;
Pynchyn, } John, **48**, 254; Mary, **48**, 254; Nichas, **48**, 241; Rose, **48**, 249; William, **48**, 242; William, **48**, 251; William, **48**, 255
Pindar, Michael, **46**, 445; William, **44**, 392
Piper, William, **50**, 509
Pitt, Mary, **49**, 255; Thomas, **45**, 151; Thomas, **49**, 257; William, **49**, 252: William, **49**, 253; William, **49**, 254; William, **49**, 254; William, **49**, [257
Pittes, William, **49**, 251
Playne, Apollo, **49**, 105
Plumbe, John, **52**, 248
Plummer, Benjamin, **40**, 49; George, **44**, 394
Pole, } Anne, **48**, 493; Carolus, **48**,
Poole, } 493; Dorothy, **48**, 491; Jane, **48**, 492; John, **48**, 492; William, **48**, 489; William, **48**, 490; William, **48**, 494
Pope, Thomas, **43**, 417
Popham, George, **44**, 383; John, **44**, 383
Pordage, Joshua, **48**, 384; Robert, **49**, 374
Pory, Robert, **52**, 125
Poulter, Hannah, **38**, 319
Pountes, John, **49**, 510

Power, Anne, **48**, 110; Anthony, **48**, 109; Stephen; **48**, 110
Pratt, John, **48**, 500
Preble, Abraham, **50**, 118; Robert, **50**, 118
Prescott, Margaret, **43**, 160
Priaulx, } John, **49**, 238; Peter, **47**,
Pryaulx, } 510; Peter, **48**, 274
Prickett, Miles, **41**, 62
Priest, Thomas, **49**, 266
Prockter, } Henry, **50**, 127; Johanna,
Proctor, } **50**, 128; John, **50**, 127; Sarah, **50**, 128
Purchas, Samuel, **38**, 319
Purefay, John, **49**, 507 [386
Pye, Hester, **52**, 116; John, **50**,

Quicke, William, **38**, 60
Quincey, John, **47**, 525
Quiney, } Adrian, **46**, 429; Rich-
Quyney, } ard, **41**, 53; Richard, **47**, 523; Thomas, **47**, 526
Quinsie, Ann, **47**, 524

Radcliffe, Anthony, **48**, 266
Rainborow, } Martha, **40**, 160;
Rainborowe, } Thomas, **40**, 158; Thomas, **40**, 162; William, **40**, 161
Rainton, Nicholas, **52**, 119
Rand, James, **41**, 61; Margaret, **49**, 382; Robert, **37**, 239
Randell, Margaret, **48**, 110
Randolph, } Barnard, **48**, 481; Bar-
Randolphe, } nard, **48**, 484; Edmond, **48**, 486; Edward, **48**, 487; Harbert, **48**, 483; Isabell, **48**, 482; John, **48**, 485; Peter, **45**, 230; Thomas, **48**, 487; William, **48**, 485
Rawson, David, **38**, 309; Edward, **38**, 308; William, **38**, 310
Ray, John, **41**, 174
Rayment, George, **49**, 136; John, **43**, 157
Raymond, George, **46**, 313
Rayner, Roger, **47**, 111
Raysings, Rose, **40**, 365
Read, } Aleyn, **51**, 273; John, **38**,
Reade, } 67; Nicholas, **51**, 420;
Reed, } Thomas, **37**, 238; Thomas, **48**, 382; Thomas, **51**,
Reede, } 272; William, **40**, 304; William, **48**, 381; William, **50**, 124
Reignoldes, Henry, **50**, 281
Reuoire, Paul de, **41**, 63
Revell, Michael, **49**, 388
Reynoldes, Robert, **52**, 113
Rice, Robert, **39**, 66
Rich, Elias, **49**, 506; Nathaniel, **48**, 267
Richmond, Richard, **43**, 167
Risby, Elizabeth, **51**, 417
Roades, William, **43**, 386
Robertes, } Anne, **49**, 246; Elias,
Roberts, } **42**, 396; John, **49**, 239; Martin, **49**, 239
Robins, John, **49**, 373
Robinson, Samuel, **47**, 406
Roby, Anthony, **38**, 67
Rockwell, Honer, **49**, 270
Rogers, Dorothy, **41**, 174; Ezekiel, **41**, 178; Joane, **46**, 452; John, **41**, 164; John, **41**, 166; John, **41**, 174; John, **50**, 254; Nathaniel, **41**, 183; Philip, **52**, 234; Richard, **41**, 163; Richard, **46**, 449; Richard, **46**, 450; Thomas, **40**, 364; Thomas, **41**, 168; William, **46**, 450
Rolfe, John, **38**, 68
Rooles, John, **50**, 534
Roper, Thomas, **40**, 42
Rothery, William, **51**, 115
Rothwell, William, **47**, 253
Rous, Anthony, **48**, 515
Rowe, Mary, **38**, 308
Rowell, Thomas, **40**, 371
Rusham, Jefferye, **50**, 513
Russell, James, **43**, 425; Paule, **43**, 426; Richard, **45**, 228
Russham, Thomas, **50**, 512

Sadler, John, **39**, 283; John, **46**, 429; John, **46**, 430; Mary, **40**, 367: Roger, **46**, 424
Saintbury, Rebecca, **39**, 163
St. John, Oliver, **52**, 255; Sibilla, **52**, 260
St. Nicholas, Timothy, **48**, 119
Saker, William, **41**, 63
Salter, George, **48**, 128
Saltonstall, Barnard, **48**, 510; Dor-

othy, **48**, 511; Jane, **48**, 506; John, **48**, 500; Peter, **48**, 511; Richard, **48**, 501; Richard, **48**, 505; Richard, **48**, 511; Richard, **48**, 512; Samuel, **48**, 504; Susan, **48**, 502

Sammes, Edward, **45**, 233

Sampson, Katherine, **40**, 303

Sandys, Elizabeth, **45**, 65; Margaret, **43**, 404

Sayer, John, **45**, 298

Scales, Thomas, **52**, 115

Scotchford, John, **38**, 415

Scot, Scott, Skott, George, **49**, 501; George, **51**, 254; Henry, **52**, 248; John, **43**, 305; John, **48**, 379; John, **49**, 483

Scottow, Thomas, **39**, 169

Scrogges, Scroggs, Anne, **48**, 124; Edward, **48**, 124; Francis, **48**, 122; John, **48**, 123; Thomas, **48**, 123

Scudder, William, **47**, 423

Seabright, William, **48**, 116

Seborne, Margaret, **50**, 140

Sedgwick, Sedgwicke, John, **38**, 206; Stephen, **42**, 67; William, **42**, 67; William, **42**, 68

Sedley, John, **49**, 113; John, **49**, 120; Martyn, **49**, 121; Nicholas, **49**, 120; William, **49**, 118

Sergeant, Mary, **50**, 259

Severy, Edward, **49**, 387

Sevier, Meriane, **40**, 303

Sewall, Henry, **40**, 45; Margaret, **52**, 250; William, **48**, 109

Seward, Sarah, **47**, 119

Seymor, Richard, **44**, 395

Shaw, William, **47**, 527

Shawe, John, **42**, 396

Shelly, Jone, **51**, 390

Sheppard, Matthew, **52**, 107; Thomas, **49**, 505; Thomas, **49**, 506

Sheppey, Mary, **44**, 298

Sherer, Richard, **52**, 139

Sheriffe, Hugh, **50**, 409

Sharman, Shearman, Sherman, Ann, **50**, 397; Anne, **50**, 284; Beazaliell, **50**, 288; Bezaliel, **50**, 396; Edmond, **50**, 283; Edmund, **50**, 396; Edmund, **50**, 396; Ester, **50**, 392; Ezechiell, **50**, 393; Ezekiel, **37**, 236; Ezekiel, **50**, 397; Henry, **50**, 281; Henry, **50**, 285; Henry, **50**, 393; Henry, **50**, 394; John, **50**, 279; John, **50**, 394; John, **50**, 395; John, **50**, 395; John, **50**, 396; Nathaniel, **50**, 287; Robert, **50**, 284; Samuel, **50**, 391; Samuel, **50**, 394; Samuel, **50**, 395; Susan, **50**, 286

Short, William, **50**, 111

Shorte, Luce, **50**, 110

Shotton, Thomas, **50**, 510

Shrimpton, Ebenezer, **43**, 161; Edward, **43**, 161; Elizabeth, **43**, 161; Lydia, **43**, 162; Samuel, **43**, 161

Shurt, George, **49**, 135

Sidey, William, **48**, 270

Sillesbie, Sillesby, Sillesbye, Silsbie, Anthony, **47**, 261; Mathewe, **47**, 259; Samuell, **47**, 265; Thomas, **47**, 266; William, **47**, 261

Silvester, Sylvester, Constant, **37**, 385; Giles, **37**, 384; Nathaniel, **37**, 386; Peter, **37**, 384

Simonds, Margaret, **37**, 388

Simpson, Simson, Sympson, Anthony, **48**, 376; Isabella, **50**, 399; Martin, **48**, 377; Martin, **48**, 378; Percivall, **48**, 375; Sydrach, **50**, 399

Skilton, Mary, **51**, 116

Skinner, Skynner, Margerie, **50**, 419; Robert, **50**, 266; Samuel, **50**, 271; Stephen, **50**, 268; William, **50**, 418

Slade, Arthur, **43**, 160

Slaughter, Elizabeth, **49**, 250

Slayne, Thomas, **47**, 411

Smart, Adrean, **50**, 252

Smarte, John, **50**, 253

Smith, Smithe, Alice, **46**, 422; Elizabeth, **47**, 407; Elizabeth, **48**, 513; Francis, **46**, 421; George, **47**, 255; George, **49**, 513; Henry, **47**, 281; Henry, **47**, 390; Henry, **49**, 490; John, **38**, 71; John, **46**, 423; John, **47**, 421; John,

50, 122; Margery, **52**, 243; Nathanaell, **38**, 417; Richard, **40**, 45; Robert, **42**, 271; Robert, **44**, 193; Sarah, **42**, 271; Symon, **47**, 404; Thomas, **45**, 51; Thomas, **49**, 136; William, **47**, 527; William, **50**, 530
Smithier, John, **47**, 258
Smyth, Smythe, Alice, **46**, 419; John, **46**, 420; Thomas, **43**, 89; Thomas, **47**, 410; William, **40**, 364
Snape, Timothy, **37**, 388
Snell, Nathaniel, **42**, 401
Snelling, Frances, **49**, 499; Thomas, **49**, 499
Snooke, John, **44**, 90; Richard, **44**, 90
Snowe, Thomas, **47**, 249
Sohier, Mary, **47**, 505; Mary, **47**, 506; Matthew, **47**, 505; Peter, **47**, 505
Somers, George, **44**, 384
Somner, Arthur, **41**, 59
Southcot, Humfry, **48**, 139
Southcott, Thomas, **48**, 139
Sparhauke, Sparhawke, Sparrocke, Sperhawke, Arthur, **50**, 407; Erasmus, **50**, 408; Ester, **50**, 411; James, **50**, 409; James, **50**, 411: John, **50**, 407, John, **50**, 410; John, **50**, 411; Lewes, **50**, 407; Leonard, **50**, 413; Various, **50**, 412–3
Sparrowe, Stephen, **51**, 415
Spellman, John, **51**, 416
Spelman, Thomas, **38**, 323
Spencer, Spenser, Alice, **48**, 242; Daniel, **48**, 405; Francis, **46**, 435; John, **43**, 401; John, **46**, 45; Margaret, **46**, 435; Mottrom, **45**, 68; Nicholas, **45**, 65; Nicholas, **45**, 66; Nicholas, **45**, 67; Richard, **45**, 231; Thomas, **44**, 390; William, **45**, 67; William, **45**, 235
Spinckes, Edmund, **40**, 171
Sprague, Edward, **49**, 264
Spurstow, William, **52**, 138
Stafford, Dorothy, **49**, 378
Stanley, Thomas, **48**, 124
Stanton, Nicholas, **50**, 129
Starr, Comfort, **47**, 107
Staverd, John, **52**, 236
Staverde, Johane, **52**, 237
Stedman, Solomon, **39**, 334
Steevens, Henry, **49**, 260
Stegge, Thomas, **39**, 160; Thomas, **39**, 161
Stephens, Mathewe, **50**, 259; Priscilla, **50**, 260
Stermyn, Jacomyn, **44**, 384
Stevenson, James, **49**, 506
Stockton, William, **40**, 41
Stokes, Robert, **43**, 294; Roger, **43**, 294
Stolion, Jane, **49**, 247
Stolyon, Thomas, **49**, 247
Stone, Margaret, **38**, 320
Stoughton, John, **40**, 306
Street, Richard, **46**, 418
Sturman, Richard, **49**, 512
Style, John, **45**, 232; Samuel, **41**, 259
Sudbury, Thomas, **52**, 240
Sumpner, William, **37**, 237
Swaine, John, **52**, 124
Swayne, Bennett, **47**, 136
Sybada, Kempo, **49**, 135
Syborne, Edmond, **50**, 260
Sym, John, **46**, 316
Symes, Mary, **41**, 63
Symnell, Richard, **50**, 135
Symondes, Thomas, **51**, 279
Symonds, John, **40**, 304
Syms, Randal, **49**, 485

Tailecot, John, **50**, 134
Talcott, Robert, **50**, 138; William, **50**, 138
Tarbox, various, **43**, 91–92
Tatton, William, **48**, 275
Taylor, Daniel, **42**, 178; John, **48**, 499; John, **49**, 126; Thomas, **49**, 126; William, **42**, 177; William, **49**, 506; William, **52**, 126
Tew, Richard, **46**, 453
Thatcher, Claree, **47**, 421; Clement, **47**, 131: Peter, **47**, 132; Thomas, **47**, 131
Thomas, Sarah, **49**, 404
Thompson, Rowland, **49**, 491; Samuel, **49**, 395
Thomson, George, **49**, 271; Maurice,

49, 271; Robert, **38**, 317; William, **52**, 238
Thorndike, Thorndyke, Thornedyke, } Francis, **51**, 129; Herbert, **51**, 126; Herbert, **51**, 130; Nicholas, **51**, 127; Paul, **51**, 128
Thorne, Rebeccah, **42**, 68; William, **48**, 496
Thorner, Robert, **45**, 52
Thornton, Samuel, **43**, 404
Thorowgood, Joseph, **43**, 154
Threele, Mary, **50**, 526
Tilden, Joseph, **38**, 322
Timberlake, Henry, **52**, 263
Tomlins, Richard, **49**, 373; Samuel, **46**, 328; Thomas, **46**, 417
Tookie, Ann, **46**, 456: Job, **44**, 96; Job, **46**, 456
Toope, James, **47**, 125
Topping, Richard, **46**, 336
Torrey, Torry, } Alice, **45**, 300; Philip, **45**, 300; Philip, **45**, 300; William, **45**, 299
Tothe, William, **51**, 396
Towers, Anne, **45**, 234
Townsend, Joseph, **39**, 335
Towsey, John, **47**, 123
Trafford, Ann, **49**, 499; Elizabeth, **49**, 499; Humphrey, **49**, 498; Thomas, **49**, 498
Traherne, William, **49**, 250
Trethewey, John, **49**, 242
Trethwy, Robert, **49**, 240
Trotter, Thomas, **50**, 123
Trye, Elianor, **45**, 292: Ursula, **45**, 291
Tuttie, John, **48**, 143
Tutty, William, **48**, 142
Tyce, William, **49**, 272
Tyler, Grace, **47**, 278
Tindall, Tyndale, Tyndall, } Anne, **49**, 380; John, **49**, 377; John, **49**, 379; John, **49**, 379; Thomas, **49**, 378; Umphrey, **49**, 379

Usher, Mary, **39**, 169; Patient, **39**, 169

Vausoldt, Elizabeth, **38**, 324
Vassall, Vassell, } John, **51**, 280; John, **51**, 286; Judith, **51**, 283; William, **51**, 286
Vercelini, Nicholas, **51**, 397
Verney, Edmund, **43**, 391
Vernon, Margerie, **44**, 388
Versellin, Jacob, **51**, 398
Versilyn, Elizabeth, **51**, 399
Villiers, Edward, **43**, 403
Vivian, Anne, **51**, 251

Wade, Alice, **51**, 277; Joseph, **38**, 321; William, **47**, 119; William, **51**, 276
Waite, Joseph, **46**, 318; Margaret, **46**, 319
Wakeline, Alban, **44**, 301
Walker, Hannah, **47**, 528; Joseph, **39**, 166
Wall, Bartholomew, **50**, 140; Bartholomew, **50**, 249; Deborah, **50**, 251; John, **50**, 250; Moses, **50**, 139; Nicholas, **50**, 139; Richard, **50**, 140
Waller, Henry, **52**, 107
Wallin, Hannah, **38**, 319
Walpole, Johan, **50**, 413
Walpoll, John, **50**, 412
Walter, Elizabeth, **47**, 286; Richard, **47**, 285
Walters, Thomas, **52**, 131
Waltham, Rose, **47**, 408; William, **47**, 407
Wampers, John, **49**, 130
Ward, Warde, } Anne, **46**, 317; Bennett, **48**, 496; Edward, **46**, 314; Edward, **46**, 314; John, **41**, 175; John, **46**, 315; John, **50**, 113: Nathaniel, **38**, 73; Nathaniel, **46**, 319; Robert, **50**, 261; Samuel, **37**, 387; William, **39**, 281
Warnett, Thomas, **38**, 197
Warren, Richard, **51**, 105; Thomas, **52**, 245
Washington, Elizabeth, **43**, 402; Henry, **44**, 306; John, **44**, 79; Lawrence, **43**, 81; Lawrence, **43**, 398; Lawrence, **43**, 413; Lawrence, **43**, 414; Lawrence, **43**, 416; Lawrence, **44**, 80; Mary, **43**, 409; Penelope, **43**, 409; Robert, **43**, 401; Walter, **43**, 411; William, **43**, 408
Wassington, Dorothy, **43**, 405

Wastfield, Edward, **52**, 133
Waters, James, **51**, 406; Thomas, **41**, 59
Watkyn, Thomas, **47**, 291
Watson, John, **46**, 420; Richard, **44**, 193; Robert, **46**, 418; Thomas, **46**, 419
Way, George, **43**, 151
Wayte, John, **39**, 169; John, **46**, 318
Weare, William, **47**, 419
Webb, } Benett, **48**, 392; Erasmus,
Webbe, } **52**, 143; John, **51**, 400; Nathaniel, **40**, 48
Weecke, Richard, **47**, 518
Weld, Margaret, **52**, 249
Welde, Edmond, **49**, 496
Weldish, Alexander, **51**, 417
Wellins, Jonas, **47**, 532
Wells, Joan, **49**, 265; Paul, **47**, 520; Richard, **47**, 529
West, John, **41**, 259; Margaret, **50**, 529; Richard, **51**, 420; William, **46**, 434
Westland, Richard, **52**, 259
Westley, John, **50**, 410
Weston, Jerome, **48**, 250
Whare, Mary, **51**, 112
Wharton, Richard, **49**, 514
Wheatland, Stephen, **39**, 336
Whetcombe, John, **48**, 408
Whipple, Mathewe, **44**, 389
Whitcombe, Symon, **48**, 408
White, Edmund, **48**, 135; Edmund, **48**, 136; John, **49**, 130; William, **41**, 63
Whitehead, Richard, **44**, 386; William, **49**, 372
Whitfeild, } Herbert, **51**, 412; Hen-
Whitfeilde, } ry, **51**, 417; John,
Whitfeld, } **51**, 410; John, **51**,
Whitfelde, } 414; John, **51**, 417;
Whitfield, } Raphe, **51**, 416;
Whytfeld, } Robert, **51**, 410; Robert, **51**, 411; William, **51**, 412; William, **51**, 413
Whiteing, } Anthony, **50**, 387; Hen-
Whiting, } ry, **50**, 129; John, **50**, 125; John, **50**, 126; Symon, **50**, 389
Whitmore, Anne, **40**, 379
Whittacre, George, **39**, 165
Whittingham, John, **49**, 383; Richard, **39**, 171; William, **39**, 170; William, **44**, 88
Whotlock, Robert, **52**, 248
Wickes, } George, **47**, 518; Henry,
Wicks, } **47**, 519; Henry, **47**, 521; Josias, **47**, 519; Poole, **47**, 520; Robert, **47**, 521; Thomas, **47**, 521; William, **47**, 519
Wightman, Ralph, **43**, 293
Wilcocks, John, **37**, 235
Wilcox, Robert, **40**, 41
Wilkinson, Henry, **48**, 117; John, **38**, 307; John, **50**, 389; Joseph, **39**, 338; Michael, **51**, 415
Williams, Alice, **43**, 292; Benjamin, **37**, 236: Daniel, **46**, 436; James, **43**, 291; Jane, **37**, 376; John, **43**, 166; William, **50**, 105
Williamson, Robert, **52**, 247
Willes, } Ambrose, **46**, 325; Fran-
Willis, } cis, **41**, 257; George,
Willys, } **46**, 327; Richard, **46**,
Wyllys, } 325; Richard, **46**, 326; Richard, **46**, 326
Willoughbie, William, **49**, 123
Willoughby, William, **49**, 122
Willson, } Anne, **50**, 390; Anne,
Willsonne, } **52**, 143; Dorothy,
Wilson, } **50**, 124; Edmund, **42**, 175; Edmund, **42**, 177; Jane, **48**, 248; John, **50**, 122; Katherine, **42**, 174; Mary, **48**, 135; Philip, **50**, 122; Robert, **48**, 129; Rowland, **48**, 133; Rowland, **48**, 133; Susan, **50**, 121; Thomas, **46**, 454; Thomas, **48**, 248; Thomas, **50**, 121; Thomas, **50**, 123; Thomas, **50**, 388; William, **38**, 306
Winge, } John, **45**, 237; Matthew,
Wynge, } **45**, 236; Symon, **46**, 153
Winslow, Edward, **40**, 306
Winthrop, Steven, **40**, 161
Wiseman, Richard, **41**, 173
Wood, Anthony, **40**, 159; George, **51**, 253; John, **46**, 313; John, **50**, 279; John, **52**, 132

Woodbridge, Benjamin, **38**, 424
Woodbury, John, **49**, 249
Woodgate, Benjamin, **50**, 270; Daniel, **50**, 272; Stephen, **50**, 272; Steven, **50**, 267
Woodhall, Edmund, **38**, 304; James, **38**, 303; William, **38**, 304
Woodhouse, Henry, **38**, 67
Woodward, Alice, **43**, 412; Hezekiah, **49**, 373; John, **46**, 48
Wortham, Elias, **50**, 409; Robert, **50**, 249
Wortley, Mary, **51**, 134
Wotton, Charles H., Lord, **50**, 531
Wotton, Philip, **50**, 258
Wraxall, Sarah, **47**, 248
Wraxhall, Abraham, **48**, 374
Wyld, Daniel, **49**, 394
Wyman, Francis, **43**, 156
Wyn, Thomas, **52**, 138

Yale, Joane, **44**, 303; Thomas, **38**, 316; Thomas, **44**, 303
Yardley, George, **38**, 69; Raph, **40**, 372
Yarwood, Katherine, **39**, 275
Yeamans, Anne, **47**, 252; John, **43**, 163; Robert, **43**, 163; Shute S., **43**, 164; William, **43**, 163
Yearwood, Richard, **39**, 273
Yonges, Christopher, **52**, 245; William, **52**, 244; William, **52**, 246
Yorke, Edmonde, **47**, 120; Katherine, **47**, 121
Younge, Elizabeth, **50**, 408
Youngs, Margaret, **52**, 245

INDEX OF PERSONS.

Abbot, } Freelove, 373
Abbott, } George, 225
Jemima, 225
John, 225
Katherine M., 487
Morris, 237
Nehemiah, 11
Sarah E., 202
Stephen, 373
Susanna, 373
Abdy, } Bridget, 106, 115
Abdye, } George, 106, 108, 115
Hester, 115
Mary, 115
Nicholas, 115
Abdye, *als.* Heathe, } Alice, 263
Abel, ———. 100
Abercromble, Elizabeth, 395, 398
Adams, ———, 369
Abigail, 436, 437
Andrew Napoleon, 284, 285, 290
Anne, 437
Bethiah, 437
Charles Francis, 483
Ebenezer, 437
Elizabeth, 437
Franklin G., 103
George Moulton, 86, 148, 278, 377, 380, 381, 385
Hannah, 437
Henry, 214, 216, 284, 286, 290
Herbert Baxter, 286
Herbert B., 393
James, 79
John, 103, 201, 273, 284, 286, 290, 387, 388, 422, 437
John G., 375
John Quincy, 388
Jonathan, 345
Joseph, 430, 436, 437
Josiah, 437
Katherine, 454
Lucy, 79
Mary, 430, 432, 436
Rebecca, 214, 216, 345
Richard, 238
Ruth, 437
Samuel, 214, 216, 303, 311, 437, 454
Sarah, 437
Susanna, 201, 216, 296, 422, 437
Zabdiel, 437
Addington, Isaac, 165, 166
Addison, mr., 62, 171, 172, 175
Adgate, Mary, 448
Thomas, 448
Adkins, ———, 397
Adriance, Julie L., 75
Aggas, ———, 238
Agges, Thomas, 125
Ainsworth, Edward, 246
Hannah, 246
Lydia, 246
Nathaniel, 246
Thomas, 246
Akin, Thomas Beamish, 188
Alchin, ———, 265
Alden, } Abigail, 365
Aldem, } Andrew, 365, 366
Aulden, } Anna, 167, 438, 439
Charles L., 54, 81, 84, 162, 362, 435
David, 163, 362, 365, 366
Ebenezer, 77, 163
Elizabeth, 54, 162, 163, 166, 167, 362, 363, 366
Hannah, 167, 439
Henry, 163
Isaac, 363, 436
John, 54, 81, 162-167, 362, 363, 365, 366, 398, 435, 438, 439
John E., 23, 163, 290
Jonathan, 55, 362, 365, 366
Joseph, 362, 363, 436
Lydia, 167
Mardocheus, 143
Mary, 162, 166, 167, 362, 363, 436, 438-440
Mary Langdon Taylor, 83
Mehitable, 436
Mercy, 362, 363
Nathan, 166
Nathaniel, 163, 165-167
Priscilla, 81
Rosinda, 275
Ruth, 435-437
Sarah, 166, 363, 366
Timothy, 365
William, 164-167
Zachariah, 163, 164, 166, 167, 362, 438, 439
Aldersey, ———, 137
mr., 111
Elizabeth, 120
Thomas, 120, 136
Alderson, Samuel, 134
Aldworth, Robert, 361, 441
Alexander, Eugenia Frink, 408
Francis, 408
Algeo, } David, 472
Alegeo, }
Alger, Horatio, 454
Olive Augusta, 454
Allefonsee, Jean, 481
Allen, } ———, 100, 154, 253, 254, 258, 288
Alen, } Abigail, 217, 218, 223, 429
Aleyn, } Agnes, 253
Aleyne, } Alice, 256
Alin, } Ann, 260
Alleine, } Anne, 254, 255
Allene, } Barsheba S., 371
Alleyn, } Benjamin, 285
Alleyne, } C. C., 373
Allin, } Charles, 278
Alline, } Christopher, 253-255
Allyn, } David, 322
Edmund, 256, 257, 259
Edward, 257
Sir Edward, 257, 258
Elizabeth, 192, 202, 218, 257, 258, 260
Ephraim Williams, 78
Ethan, 14
Francis Olcutt, 399
Frank W., 278
George, 257, 258
George Henry, 285
Giles, 254, 255, 257, 259, 260
Hannah, 276, 480
Isaac, 254, 255, 258, 260
James, 218
Jane, 252
Jeremiah, 217, 218, 429
Joan, 253, 254, 257
John, 122, 252, 253, 260, 285
Sir John, 255
Joseph, 303, 371
Josiah, 202
Katherine, 22
Lazar, 253, 254
Margaret, 85, 397, 399, 400
Martha, 257, 258
Mary, 218, 256-258, 362, 439
Matthew, 85, 397, 399, 400
Mehitable, 322, 436
Nehemiah, 145
Nicholas, 244
Phinehas, 285
Ralph, 253
Rebecca, 74, 223
Reuben, 371
Richard, 253, 257, 259
Robert, 242, 257
Samuel, 223, 254, 255, 338, 362, 438, 439
Sarah, 84, 200, 254, 255, 438

Allen, cont'd } Susanna, 260
Thomas, 256, 257, 399
Ursula, 257
Walter, 285
Wilkes, 213
William, 122, 257-259
Zelinda, 338
Allington, Ann, 125
James, 125
Mary, 123, 125
Richard, 125
Robert, 125
Thomas, 123, 125
William, 125
Allis, Content, 415
Daniel, 412
David, 309, 310, 408-411, 413, 415
Ebenezer, 180, 411, 412
Elizabeth, 410, 411
Hannah, 408
Jemima, 412, 419
Mary, 308, 409
Mercy, 310
Naomi, 309, 411
Nathaniel, 180, 181
Sarah, 409, 410, 413
Timothy, 181
Allston, } ——, 260
Alston, } Sir Thomas, 260
Allstone, } Washington, 273
Allyn, see Allen.
Alport, Benjamin, 134
Alston, see Allston.
Alvord, Martha, 420
Saul, 420
Alward, ——, 399
Alwood, Elizabeth, 48
Richard, 48
Ambrose, Hannah, 69
Stephen, 69
Ames, Herman V., 393
Irene, 224
James, 454
Jane, 454
Jennet, 454
Reginald, 255
Thaddeus, 224
William, 378
Amherst, lord Jeffrey, 187, 277
Amory, James S., 380
Anderson, mr., 259
Agnes, 243
Elizabeth, 243
John Parker, 391
Mary, 243
Nicholas, 243
Robert, 243
Andrew, John Albion, 11, 149, 284
John Forrester, 11, 101, 284
Andrews, } Abigail, 16-18, 20-23
Andrewes, }
Androwes, } Anna, 21
Anne, 21
Charles M., 92
Damaris, 138
Grace, 17, 21, 22
Hannah, 17, 21, 22
Henry, 16-23, 101, 285, 288, 290
James, 15
John, 22, 271
Mary, 16, 17, 19-22
Mehitable, 17, 22, 23
Phineas, 267
Sarah, 16, 18, 20, 271
William, 248
Andros, } Sir Edmund, 34, 203-206, 345, 476
Andross, }
Mary, 22
Angell, } Alice, 374
Angel, } Lydia, 464
Angier, Anne, 49, 50
Edmund, 49, 50
Anguish, } ——, 123
Angwish, } Edward, 319
Francis, 123
Anne, queen, 15
Annice, Susan, 26
Ansell, Ellen, 210
Thomas, 256
Anthonie, Francis, 243
Margaret, 243
Appleberry, Mary Susan, 203
Rush, 203
Appleton, Nathan, 379
Samuel, 33
William S., 83, 185, 290
Appleyarde, Amy, 240
Robert, 240
Apthorp, mr., 470
Arbuthnot, George, 92
Archdale, John, 204
Archer, Cornelius, 488
Elizabeth, 112
Henry, 194
John, 134
Mary, 112
Richard, 112
Thomas, 112
William, 112
Arey, Beulah, 370
Thomas, 369, 370
Armitage, } Edward, 318, 319
Armytage, } George J., 277, 488
Armstrong, Dinah, 414
William, 312
Armytage, see Armitage.
Arnold, } Benedict, 25
Arnould, } Benjamin, 56
Deborah, 438
Elizabeth, 453
Hannah, 56, 208
James N., 91, 274, 315
Olney, 377
Sotia, 47
William, 47, 208
Arran, earl of, 277
Ash, Elizabeth, 434
Ash——, Elizabeth, 430
John, 430
Asheton, Mary, 83
Ashley, lord, 30, 31
Ashwell, William, 258
Askew, } Christopher, 253
Askewe, } Elizabeth, 253
Askough, } Elizabeth, lady, 253
Askoughe, }
John, 253
Richard, 253
Aspinwall, ——, 194
Elizabeth, 426
Sarah, 426
Susan, 381
William H., 381
Astley, mr., 135
Aston, Elizabeth, 251
Grace, 237
John, 251
Mary, 251
Maude, 251
Thomas, 251
Sir Thomas, 252
Atherton, Abigail, 418
Mary, 184, 185, 308, 210
Peter, 185
Sarah, 408, 419
Simeon, 185, 408
Simon, 184, 308, 310
Atkins, } ——, 123
Atkin, } Anne, 123
Experience, 364
Atkins, cont'd } Hester, 123
Joan, 123
Mary, 123
Thomas, 123
Atkinson, Thomas, 312
Atsat, ——, 230
Atsatt, Thomas, 369
Attucks, Crispus, 223
See also Johnson.
Atwell, Elizabeth, 133
Atwood, Susanna, 433
Aubery, Anne, 140
Henry, 140
James, 140
Mary, 140
Richard, 140
Thomas, 140
Audley, ——, 111, 113, 144, 251
Austin, Benjamin, 220
Ebenezer, 220
Jane G., 363
John Osborne, 54, 90, 316-318
Lucy, 326
Lydia, 220
Mary, 220
Moses, 326
Rebecca, 220
Richard, 220
Samuel, 469
Timothy, 220
Averill, Frederic, 227
Lucretia, 227
Avery, ——, 97, 286, 289
Annie, 341
Elroy McKendree, 85
John, 285, 288
Parmelia, 341
Thomas, 121
Awby, ——, 245
Axon, William Edward Armytage, 404
Axtell, Mary, 337
Aylett, ——, 123
Aysoue, Sir George, 29

Babbitt, Isaac, 41
Mary, 41
Babcock, } ——, 480
Badcock, } Lydia, 453
James, 449
Buhama, 451
Babson, John J., 75
Bache, Antoinette, 149
Louis, 149
Mary Ann, 149
Sarah, 149
William, 149
Bachelder, } Alexander, 210
Bacheldor, } David, 433
Bacheler, } Dolly, 432
Bachelier, } Elizabeth, 434
Bachellor, } Emma L., 210
Bachiler, } Henry, 285
Batchelder, } John, 285
Batcheller, } Joseph, 285, 428
Betchelder, } Joshua, 285
Judith, 433
Kezia, 210
Mary, 433, 434
Miriam, 428
Molly, 432
Nathan, 433
Nathaniel, 430
Nathaniel Gilman, 432
Sarah, 432
Stephen, 257, 285, 287
Stephen E., 210
Susanna, 430
Bacon, ——, 154, 318
Edmund, 43, 44
Elizabeth, 44
Francis, 442

Bacon, cont'd } Jane, 276
John, 43, 44
Mary, 44
Mary [Fentuor], 43
Nathaniel, 276
Richard, 243
Thomas, 44
Harriot, 228
Sylvanus, 228
Badcock, see Babcock.
Badger, Daniel, 184
Eunice, 184
Bagley, Enoch, 435
Miriam, 435
Bailey, Baillie, Bayley, Bayly, } ——, 90, 152, 363, 396-398
doctor, 125
Anna Lawrence, 381
Benjamin, 380
Elizabeth H., 381
Franklin Ladd, 381
Hannah, 152
Hollis R., 98, 100, 288
John, 55, 285, 380
Joshua, 381
Lewis, 380
Lewis Brooks, 380, 381
Lucy Dennison, 399
Lydia, 55
Mary, 380, 381
Mary H., 381
Silas, 380, 381
Thomas, 139, 380
William W., 378
Baird, Spencer F., 294
Baker, ——, 93
mr., 261
Abigail, 273, 478
Alice, 67
Anne, 250
Bessie Allen, 150, 372
Betsey, 372
Cynthia, 360
David S., 379
Deborah, 411
Ebenezer, 411
Elizabeth, 197, 250
Ellen, 150, 372
Eunice, 411
Francis, 240, 241
Hepzibah, 149
James, 250
Joanna, 197
John, 149, 195-197, 240, 241
John Israel, 149, 372
John S., 150
John Stephens, 372
Joseph, 142, 149, 411, 413, 414
Lucy, 149
Lydia, 413
Mary, 149, 150, 241
Mercy, 445
Nicholas, 240
Priscilla, 149
Remember, 79
Richard, 197, 250
Samuel, 479
Sarah, 149
Silence, 197
Susan, 240, 241
Susanna, 223
Tamar, 79
Thankful, 196, 197
Thomas, 149, 197, 240, 241
Timothy, 273
Baldwin, mr., 319
mrs., 319
Alenor, 327
Byron Anastasius, 385
Caroline, 385
Baldwin, cont'd } Enos Stanley, 385
Henrietta, 385
Henry, 52
KatherineStewart, 385
Lodrick Ives, 385
Nathaniel, 385
Phebe, 52
Remus, 385
Samuel, 385
Susanna, 52
Walter Sterrett, 385
Ball, ——, 255, 386
Anon, 433
Anthony, 254
Eleanor, 254
Elizabeth, 254
Irene, 408
John, 254
Katherine Lisston, 414
Mabel, 414, 416, 418
Mary, 417
Rebecca, 255
Richard, 254
Robert, 414, 416-418
Roger, 254
Sarah, 418
Susanna, 433
Theophilus, 408
Thomas, 254
Victoria, 416, 417
Ballard, Elijah, 308
Thomas, 308
Ballentine, mr., 162
Ballou, Hosea, 298
Latimer W., 379
Ballowe, Daniel, 131
Henry, 131
Hester, 129, 131
John, 131
Thomas, 131
William, 129, 131
Bamford, Elizabeth, 139
Samuel, 138
Bancroft, George, 30, 311
Baning, see Banning.
Banion, Barbara, 107
Randall, 107
Bankin, Mary, 134
See also Rankin.
Banks, ——, 90
Charles E., 27, 176
Charles Edward, 80, 272
Nathaniel P., 149
Banning, Baning, } James, 369, 370
Barber, Barbour, } doctor, 348
Edmund D., 480
George, 480
Harriet, 446
Bard, Thomas, 126
Bardine, Peleg, 312
Bargrave, John, 123
Barker, ——, 132, 286, 288
doctor, 112
Alice, 65
Andrew, 112
Ann, 65
Barnaby, 65
Caroline Tufts, 404
Dorothy, 65
Ebenezer, 404
Edmund, 65
Edward, 65
Elizabeth, 65, 129, 133, 134, 245
George, 65
Hugh, 65
Isaac, 190, 365
John, 65
Mary, 112
Matthew, 128, 129, 132-134
Peter, 65
Barker, cont'd } Rebecca, 120
Sally, 404
Thomas, 66
William, 65, 245
Barnard, Barnerde, Bernard, } ——, 68, 238
Andrew, 429
Ann, 428, 433
Anna, 432
Benjamin, 428, 434
Charles, 14
C. F., 14
Christian, 245
Currier, 434
Daniel, 69
Ebenezer, 198
Elizabeth, 78, 133, 134, 198, 431, 435
Francis, 69, 281
George M., 14
Hannah, 78, 79, 433, 434
Isaac, 433
Jacob, 435
James M., 14
John, 69, 78, 79
Lucy, 79
Lydia, 432
Mary, 433, 434
Miriam, 434
Randall, 106
Rhebe, 429
Rhoda, 434
Sarah, 69, 429
Silvanus, 432
Simon, 245, 246
Stephen, 238
Susanna, 434
Thomas, 69, 237, 238
Barnes, Barns, } Elizabeth, 450
Eunice, 78
Nathaniel, 450
Patty, 341
Phebe, 78
Sarah, 57
Timothy, 78
Barney, Charles Norton, 272
Barrell, mrs., 136
Barrett, James, 377
Joseph, 232
Tazra, 431
Barrington, Joan, 90
Barrow, Barrowe, } ——, 257
Elizabeth, 143
Paul, 143
Thomas, 257
Barry, John Stetson, 279
William, 337
Barstow, ——, 100
Bartholomew, Bartholomewe, } Andrew, 248
Samuel, 418
Sarah, 418
Bartlett, Bartlet, } Abigail, 56, 309
Abner, 435
Abraham, 469
Anne, 433
Benjamin, 56, 439
Clarence, 339
Daniel, 468
Deborah, 56, 468
Ebenezer, 364, 455, 468
Edmund, 408, 409, 411, 415
Sir Edmund, 415
Edward, 413
Edward A., 339
Eliot, 416
Eliphaz, 409
Eliza, 413
Elizabeth, 56, 411, 413
Elizabeth M., 284
Frederick, 339
George, 466

Bartlett, cont'd
- Gershom, 413-416, 418
- Hannah, 56, 374, 431, 439
- Homer, 279
- Ichabod, 56
- Ithamar, 408
- Jerusha, 364
- John, 431, 433
- Jonathan, 418
- Joseph, 469
- Judith, 56, 433
- Lydia, 56, 438
- Margaret, 309, 413-416, 418
- Martha, 435
- Mary, 279, 439, 466
- Mercy, 56, 455
- Nathan H., 201
- Priscilla, 56
- Rebecca, 56
- Richard, 377
- Ruth, 56, 201, 439
- Sally, 328
- Samuel, 56, 309, 328, 413, 419
- Samuel C., 377
- Sarah, 56, 328, 415
- Sarah A., 339
- Susanna, 433, 468
- Thomas, 374
- Timothy, 468
- William, 56, 413, 439

Barton, Asa, 455
- Ira M., 99
- Mercy, 455

Basnet, Basnett, Thomas, 251

Bass, Abigail, 436
- Alden, 437
- Ann, 435
- Bathsheba, 438
- Benjamin, 437
- Bethia, 436
- Edward, 291
- Ebenezer, 224, 436
- Elizabeth, 437
- Hannah, 435-437
- Jerusha, 436
- John, 435-437
- Jonathan, 436
- Joseph, 435-437
- Lois, 437
- Lydia, 436
- Mary, 435-437
- Mercy, 437
- Moses, 437
- Rebecca, 436
- Richard, 27
- Ruth, 224, 435-438
- Samuel, 435-437
- Sarah, 435, 436, 438
- Susanna, 436

Bassett, ——, 398
- Dorcas, 81
- Frank G., 376, 397
- Mary, 81
- Nathaniel, 81
- William, 81

Batchelder, Batcheller, see Bachelder.

Bateman, Alice, 105
- Heliene, 105
- Leonard, 105
- Margaret, 105
- Mary, 105
- Richard, 105
- Robert, 105
- Roger, 105
- Thomas, 105
- William, 105

Bates, Bate, ——, 197, 238
- Albert C., 84, 91, 340, 375
- Anthony, 130

Bates, cont'd
- Deborah, 80
- Felys, 130
- James, 194, 195
- John, 80, 130
- Mary, 195
- Mindwell, 325
- Patience, 324
- Robert, 130
- Stephen, 324, 325

Bath, marquis of, 277

Batst, Augustia John, 432
- Elizabeth, 432

Batt, ——, 46, 98, 99

Batte, mr., 322
- Abigail, 49, 322
- Agnes, 45, 47, 51
- Alice, 45, 47, 48
- Ann, Anne, 44, 47-51, 322
- Annie, 47
- Arthur, 321, 322
- Barnabas, 49, 322
- Beatrice, 46
- Christian, 45
- Christopher, 44, 45, 47-50, 321, 322
- Dionis, 46
- Dorothy, 44, 47-50
- Ebenezer, 49, 322
- Edith, 45
- Edward, 51
- Eleanor, 47, 51
- Elizabeth, 45-51, 321, 322
- George, 45, 49
- Henry, 48, 51
- Jane, 44, 49, 50, 321, 322
- Joan, 45, 47, 48, 51, 321, 322
- John, 45-49, 51, 321, 322
- Joseph, 46
- Katherine, 47, 58, 321
- Lucy, 51
- Lydia, 322
- Margaret, 47, 49, 51
- Margery, 45, 47, 48
- Mary, 44, 46-49, 51
- Mehitable, 322
- Michael, 46
- Nathaniel, 49, 322
- Nicholas, 51, 321
- Paul, 49, 322
- Rebecca, 48, 321, 322
- Richard, 46-48, 51
- Robert, 45
- Samuel, 48, 49
- Sarah, 49, 51, 322
- Sotia, 47
- Thomas, 44, 45, 47-50, 321, 322
- Thomasine, 47
- Timothy, 28, 49, 322
- William, 45, 48, 321, 322

Battell, ——, 480

Battelle, Robbins, 95

Baulte, John, 30

Baw, Edmund, 134
- Ruth, 134

Bax, Alfred Ridley, 264

Baxter, Abigail, 436, 437
- Desire, 359
- Edward, 30
- Hannah, 454
- James P., 377
- James Phinney, 379, 460
- John, 359, 380
- Solomon S., 454
- Temperance, 189, 358
- Thomas, 189, 358

Bayard, Thomas F., 389

Bayes, ——, 28

Bayley, Bayly, see Bailey.

Baylies, ——, 20
- Fanny Hubbard, 329
- Ripley H., 329

Baynton, Anne, 49, 50

Beach, George, 268, 269
- John, 479

Beals, Bealles, Polly, 341
- Robert, 238
- Stephen, 238
- Thomasine, 238

Beamont, Henry, 143

Bean, Aaron, 385
- Aaron Heywood, 385, 386
- John, 385
- Joshua, 385
- Mary, 386
- Molly, 435
- Sarah, 385

Beard, Abiah, 23

Bearse, Eleanor, 273
- John, 273

Beck, Becke, Agnes, 262
- Jonathan, 432
- Mary, 432

Beckford, Ann, 23

Beckwith, Desire, 341
- Dorothy, 408
- Huldah, 310
- Martha, 411
- Reynold, 309, 310, 408, 411, 419

Bedell, col., 25

Beebe, J. M., 148, 385

Beecher, Anne, 261
- William, 261

Beeston, Elizabeth, 264, 268
- Henry, 266
- William, 263, 268

Beetle, Thomas, 232

Belcher, Andrew, 200
- Jonathan, 166, 221
- Mary, 436, 449
- Moses, 436
- Samuel C., 379

Belgrave, Anne, 116, 124

Belknap, G. E., 102

Bell, ——, 247
- Elizabeth, 248

Bellamy, ——, 136

Bellamie, John, 281

Bellingham, Richard, 64, 343, 372
- Samuel, 64

Bellson, Alice, 243
- Joan, 243
- Margaret, 243
- Mary, 243
- Nicholas, 243
- Susan, 243
- William, 243

Belmain, William, 312

Bence, Joan, 129, 133
- John, 129, 133

Bendall, Freegrace, 344

Bendish, mr., 235

Bendishe, Deborah, 131
- Edward, 235
- Mary, 131
- Robert, 131
- William, 237

Benedict, Abraham, 39
- A. L., 373
- Lurana, 39

Benezet, Anthony, 149
- Antoinette, 149

Benjamin, mr., 322
- Elizabeth, 271
- Joseph, 271
- Lydia, 322
- Marcus, 90

Benne, ——, 261

Bennet, Bennett, Burnett, ——, 97, 274, 440
- mrs., 378
- Benjamin, 466
- Daniel, 80

Bennet, cont'd } Edmund Hatch, 378
Elizabeth, 466
M. G., 29
Richard, 29, 30, 32
Ruth, 54
Sarah, 80
Benson, Elizabeth, 128
Bent, Allen H., 338, 448
Ann, 13
Elizabeth, 337
Hannah Crane, 451
Hopestill, 337
James, 451
Mary, 452
Rufus, 13
Samuel Arthur, 93, 389
Benton, Abigail, 467
Daniel, 327
Darius, 468
Ebenezer, 467, 468
Esther, 468
Juliana, 328
Lucy, 468
Sarah, 327
Bergen, ——, 316,
Berkley, } ——, 118, 123, 261,
Berkeley, } 266
John, lord, 30
sir William, 29, 30
Berle, Adolph A., 293
Bernard, } see Barnard.
Bernarde, }
Berrow, John, 140
Elizabeth, 140
Berry, ——, 268
Besbeech, } Mary, 336
Bisby, } Thomas, 336
Bessee, Ann, 365
Best, John, 199, 200
Rebecca, 199, 200
Betchelder, see Bachelder.
Betts, Abigail, 39
Bevin, Jane, 276
Biddle, ——, 90
Bienville, Le Moyne, 476
Bifield, see Byfield.
Bigelow, ——, 288
Aaron, 74
Abigail, 79
Anne, 79
Daniel, 78
Eunice, 79
Hannah, 78, 79
Jonathan, 78, 79
Lucy, 78
Lucy H., 74
Martha, 79
Samuel F., 285
Tabitha, 78
Timothy, 79
Thomas, 79
Bigg, } Anne, 109, 111, 118
Bigge, } Edward, 111, 118
Bigges, } Francis, 111, 118
Biggs, } John, 118, 194, 195, 340, 375
Bygges, }
Katherine, 118
Margaret, 118
Matthew, 111, 118
Patience, 400
Phœbe, 118
Rachel, 194, 195
Richard, 107, 108, 111 118
Robert, 111, 118
Smallhope, 194
Biley, see Byley.
Bill, Abiel, 413
Daniel, 415
Edward, 411
Jerusha, 413
Joanna, 411
Jonathan, 412, 413, 415
Mary, 412, 415
Bill, cont'd } Peleg, 413
R., 470
Sarah, 412
Zeruiah, 411
Zerviah, 420
Billingham, Hester, 115
Billings, Edward, 368
Elizabeth, 449
Hannah, 451
Joseph, 451
Ruhama, 451
Stephen, 449
Bing, ——, 488
Bingham, ——, 134, 145
John, 224
Tailtha, 224
Birchard, Deborah, 419
James, 419
John, 28
Thomas, 28
Birche, George, 246
Prisca, 246
Bird, } James, 167, 168, 291
Birde, } John, 167
Byrd, } Joseph, 248
Byrde, } Margaret, 240
Miles, 240
Richard, 240
Robert, 240
Thomas, 240, 249
William, 312
Birge, Abigail, 182
Cornelius, 181, 182
Esther, 182
Hannah, 181
Sarah, 182
See also Burge.
Bisbee, Elisha, 365
Priscilla, 365
Bisby, see Bisbeech.
Biscoe, ——, 13
Bishop, Abigail, 310
Ann, 185
David, 324
Deborah, 324
Hannah, 184, 419, 468
John, 181, 182, 184, 185, 310, 419
Mary, 325
Samuel, 182
Stephen, 468
Susanna, 181, 185, 310
Thankful, 182
Bissell, captain, 181
Ann, 412
Benjamin, 411
Elijah, 416
Elisha, 181, 415-417
Hannah, 415
John, 182, 311, 409, 411, 412
Leverett, 417
Lucy, 417
Mabel, 411, 412, 414-417
Mary, 415-417
Ozias, 182, 411-413, 415-417
Russell, 413, 414
Sarah, 180, 311, 409, 411, 412, 418
Wealthy Ann, 374
Bisson, Lucy, 149
Bixby, W. H., 85
Blacke, Mary, 106
Robert, 106
Blackett, John, 235
Blackman, Eliza, 104
John, 104
Susanna, 56
Blackstone, } Anne, 137, 138
Blackston, } Christopher, 138
Blackwell, Anne, 267
Charles, 267
Ossea, 267
Blague, Mary, 222
Newcomb, 222
Philip, 222
Susanna, 222
Blaisdell, } Betty, 435
Blasdell, } David, 429
Hannah, 434
John, 430
Judith, 429, 430
Blake, } colonel, 470-473
Blaque, } Abigail, 424
Charles, 46, 48
Christopher, 435
Dorothy, 48
Edward, 16
Francis E., 375
Hannah, 479
James, 198
Martha, 56
Mary, 56
Michael, 46
Molly, 435
Newcomb, 424
Polly, 340
Sarah, 276, 479
W., 146
Zacharias, 46
Blanchard, Hannah, 438
Nathaniel, 438
Rufus, 485
Bland, Isabel, 28
John, 28
Blay, Ann, 429
Blier, Sarah, 263
Timothy, 263
Blish, Abraham, 165
Bliss, ——, 394
Anne, 224
Cornelius N., 483
Leonard, 145, 274
Luke, 224
Mary, 224
Blood, Abigail, 226
Bloomer, Reuben, 273
Susannah, 273
Blossom, Celia Crocker, 152
Josiah, 104, 152
Bloxam, John Rouse, 94
Blumer, J. Alder, 460
Blunt, Joseph, 416
Mehitable, 416
Blythe, William, 65
Boardman, Elizabeth, 479
See also Bordman.
Boase, Francis, 150
Bockée (Boucquet), ——, 97, 99
Bodge, George Madison, 33, 86, 145, 151
Bohemia, queen of, 139
Boiden, see Boudyn.
Boles, } see Bowles.
Bolles, }
Bollingbrook, earl of, 256
Bolingebrooke, Oliver, earl of, 261
Bolton, Archelaus, 295
Charles Knowles, 85, 282, 313, 371, 397, 399, 400, 404
Ethel Stanwood, 75
Gamaliel, 295
Nelson, 295
Robert, 33
Sally, 295
Thomas, 312
Bond, Addison Fletcher, 464, 465
Alanson, 464, 465
Ann Eliza, 464
Arthur Thomas, 375, 464, 465
Betsey, 455
Charles William, 465

Bond, cont'd } Charlotte, 464, 465
Edwin Graham, 465
Eliza Thompson, 464, 465
George, 464
George Phillips, 102
George W., 465
Harriet, 464, 465
Henry, 322, 437, 465
John, 464, 465
John Edwin, 464, 465
Joseph, 464, 465
Joseph Webster, 464, 465
Josephine Webster, 465
Joyce, 234
Lavinia Shed, 464, 465
Lovicia Wyman, 464, 465
Lucy, 464
Lydia, 464
Martha Ann, 465
Mary Lawrence, 464, 465
Nancy Hosmer, 465
Polly, 464, 465
Priscilla, 465
Rowlandson, 465
Sally, 464
Sampson, 31, 36
Sarah Stanley, 464, 465
Susan, 464
Susan E., 464
Thomas, 234, 235
William, 464, 465
William Cranch, 102
Bonnett, Thomas, 122
Bonney, Charles L., 396
Charles Thomas, 155
Elizabeth, 364
Thomas, 398
Boon, } mr., 37
Boone, } John, 126
Booteman, Elizabeth, 239
Booth, } Elihu, 341
Boothe, } Polly, 341
Thomas, 107
William, 107
Borden, Susan, 210
Bordman, } Abigail, 413, 416, 419
Boordman, }
Elizabeth, 181
Esther, 416
Ichabod, 413-416
Isaac, 181, 414
Joseph, 415
Josiah, 416
Nathaniel, 416
Sarah, 413, 416
Stephen, 413, 416
See also Boardman.
Boreman, Mehitable, 325
Borne, ——, 240
Bostwick, David, 39
Hannah, 39
Henry A., 85
Boteler, Margery, 83
Botsford, Hannah, 40
Botte, mr., 252
Boucher, miss, 172, 173
Jonathan, 57-63, 169-176, 329-336, 457-464
Boudyn, } Jan, 34
Bolden, } John, 34
Bourn, } ——, 187
Bourne, } Edward Gaylord, 393
Melatiah, 187
Mercy, 191
Silvanus, 191
William, 187
Bouton, J. W., 93
Boutwell, George E., 483
Bouvé, Walter L., 389
Bowditch, mr., 404
Charles Pickering, 289, 290
Bowditch, cont'd } Mary, 436
William, 436
Bowdoin, mr., 470
Hannah, 221
James, 221
Judith, 221
Bowen, Abigail, 274
Amos, 274
Anna, 274
Hannah, 274
James, 274
Mary, 274
Nathan, 274
Bower, } Elizabeth, 123, 141
Bowers, }
Bowle, Henry, 247
Bowles, } ——, 115, 116
Boles, } Anne, 115
Bolles, } Elizabeth, 421
Frances, 422
John, 185, 421, 422
Joseph, 185
Mary, 108, 115, 132
Nicholas, 115
Philip, 115
William, 45
Bowyer, ——, 121, 122, 260, 265
Katherine, 129
Mary, 129
Richard, 253
Box, } ——, 134
Boxe, } Anne, 115
Anthony, 108, 115, 116
Elizabeth, 115
Hester, 115
Joan, 115
John, 108, 115-117
Mary, 115
Nathaniel, 115
Boyd, Jane, 9
Samuel, 9
Boyle, Robert, 93
Boylston, Ann, 422, 437
Benjamin, 422
Jerusha, 422
Mary, 422
Peter, 422, 437
Sarah, 422
Susanna, 422, 437
Boynton, Eben Moody, 281, 290
Braburne, doctor, 125
Brackenbury, John, 354
Brackett, ——, 485
Alice, 214
Alpheus L., 484
Anthony, 484
Elizabeth, 214
Josiah, 214
Richard, 214
Bradford, ——, 474
Abigail, 56
Alice, 100
Gamaliel, 56
Gershom, 55
Hannah, 54
Israel, 56
John, 56
Lucia Alden, 365
Priscilla, 55
Rebecca, 56
Samuel, 54
Sarah, 56
William, 89, 100, 283, 389
Bradley, } Caleb Davis, 153-162, 387, 388
Bradlee, }
Eliza Williams, 156
John, 153
Lydia, 153
Nathan, 153
Nathaniel, 154
Samuel, 153, 154
Bradshaw, Robert, 241
Bradstreet, } ——, 248
Bradstreete, } Agnes, 237
Bradstrete, } Anna, 234
Broadstreete, } Anne, 235, 237
Brodstreete, } Margaret, 238
Martha, 75
Rico, 42, 43
Roger, 42, 43
Simon, 42, 234, 235, 237, 322, 354
Brainard, ——, 390, 394, 397
Brand, Thomas, 259
Brando, F. M., 79
Bratherton, Katherine, 47, 321
Bray, mr., 137
Christian, 243
Dinah H., 446
Elizabeth, 252
Mary, 359, 360
Robert, 243
Brayne, Henry, 30
Brayton, John S., 379
Brazier, ——, 441
Breading, James, 28
Breck, Elizabeth, 437
Breed, Mary, 425
Bremer, William, 124
Brent, ——, 68, 122
Brett, Freelove, 449
Hannah, 216
John, 449
Brevoort, James Carson, 481
Brewer, Gabriel, 107
Submit, 69
Brewster, Comfort, 418
Deborah, 418
Joanna, 219
Jonah, 219
Jonathan, 219
William, 10
Sarah, 56
Welthea, 82
William, 297
Brice, } Christopher, 66
Bryce, } Joseph, 368
Bridgam, ——, 167
Bridgeman, } Katherine, 69
Bridgman, } Thomas, 24
Briggs, ——, 127
Abel, 15
Abiezer, 16
Abner, 16
Amos, 14
Benjamin, 15
Bonia, 14
Caleb, 15
Constant, 15
Daniel, 15
David, 14, 15
Ebenezer, 15, 16
Eliab, 15
Elijah, 16
Elisha, 15
Elizabeth, 55
Ezra, 16
Ephraim, 15, 16
Gideon, 15
Hugh, 14
Isaac, 14-16
Jacob, 15
James, 15, 16
Jesse, 16
John, 14, 15
Jonathan, 14, 15
Joseph, 14-16
Josiah, 14
Lemuel, 16
Lloyd Vernon, 396-399
Matthew, 14, 15
Nathan, 15
Nathaniel, 15, 16
Nehemiah, 16
Paul, 16
Richard, 14, 15

Briggs, cont'd — Robert, 16; Samuel, 14-16; Solomon, 15, 16; Thomas, 14; William, 14, 15, 55, 391
Brigham, David T., 303; Willard I. Tyler, 98, 397, 400
Bright, Andrew, 107
Brinkerhoff, Andrew B., 464; Sarah Stanley, 464
Brinley, George. 294
Brinsley, mr., 127
Brint, Hester, 116
Brisco, Joseph, 200; Rebecca, 199, 200
Bristol, Jerusha, 41
Broadstreete, Brodstreete, — see Bradstreet.
Brock, Robert Alonzo, 58, 291; Susan E., 392
Brockholst, Brokholst, Brockholls, — Anthony, 34-36
Brocklebank, ——, 285
Bromfield, Bromfeild, Bromefield, Broomefield, — ——, 266; Abigail, 267; Ambrose, 263; Amy, 265, 267; Ann, 267; Arthur, 262-264, 266-268; Edward, 265, 267, 268; Elizabeth, 122, 263, 265, 267, 268; Frances, 264, 265, 267, 268; Francis, 265; Garratt, 263; Henry, 264-268; Honor, 268; Jane, 264, 268; John, 122, 265, 267; Katherine, 262, 264, 265; Lucy, 264, 265, 267, 268; Mary, 263, 265, 267; Penelope, 264, 265; Quimby, 268; Quincy, 268; Robert, 267; Sarah, 267; Thomas, 265, 267; William, 262, 263, 265
Bronson, Brunson, — Abigail, 183, 184, 308-310, 410-412, 414, 418; Beriah, 309; Elijah, 310; Hosea, 184; Isaac, 180, 183, 184, 308-310, 408, 410-412, 414, 415, 418; Josiah, 414; Lydia, 411; Martha, 410; Mary, 415; Oliver, 408; Simeon, 412
Brook, Brooke, — mr., 336; lady, 261; Francis M., 293; Thomas, 277
Brooks, Abigail, 380; Caleb, 380; Ruth, 380, 409; Samuel, 410; Sarah, 57, 310
Brooks, cont'd — Susanna, 310, 311, 409, 410; Thomas, 310, 311, 409, 410
Brooksby, Frances, 142
Broomefield, see Bromfield.
Brower, Sarah, 384
Brown, Browne, — ——, 100, 140, 181, 182, 261, 268; mrs., 273; Abigail, 82, 215, 408, 435, 455; Abraham, 429, 433; Addison, 155; Ann, Anne, 358, 359, 430; Asa, 408; Daniel, 429; David, 432; David Henry, 45, 148-150, 152, 384, 385; Deliverance, 215; Dinah, 215; Dorothy, 434; Edmund, 72, 196, 197, 336; Eliezer, 214, 215; Elijah, 432; Elizabeth, 197, 337, 373, 432, 434, 469; Enoch, 455; Ephraim, 430, 432; Eunice, 337, 430; Fannie Wilder, 382, 473, 475; Gawen, 273; Hannah, 182, 276, 337, 429, 434; Harriet, 455; Hopestill, 336; Joanna, 180; John, 413, 425; John Fenner, 475; John Marshall, 379; John Murray, 87, 388; Jonathan, 82; Joseph, 168, 429, 435; Langhdia, 432; Lucy, 455; Lydia, 430, 433, 434; Martha, 413, 435; Mary, 129, 140, 273, 337, 425, 429, 433; Mather, 273; Mehitable, 430, 432; Miriam, 434; Nancy, 455; Nathan, 434; Patience, 196, 197, 336, 337; Percy, 95; Rebecca, 214; Robert. 128; Ruth, 429, 432; Samuel, 180, 181, 256, 420, 434; Sarah, 128, 405, 428, 432; Silence, 337; Stephen, 430; Susanna, 432; Thankful, 337; Thomas, 196, 197, 336, 337; William, 246, 336, 408
Brownell, John, 251; J. Sherman, 464; Samuel, 251; Susan, 464
Browning, Browninge, — Mary, 116; Marah, 276
Brownrigge, Ralphe, 236
Bruce, William Downing, 286
Brudenell, ——, 254
Brundish, Bethiah, 83; John, 83; Mary, 83; Posthume, 83; Rachel, 83
Brunson, see Bronson.
Brush, Abigail, 39; Eliphalet, 39
Bryan, Ebenezer, 409; Samuel, 409
Bryant, Briant, — Daniel Damman, 414; Ebenezer, 308, 310, 414; Elizabeth, 308; Hubbard Winslow, 379; Irdida, 432; William Cullen, 438, 439
Bryce, see Brice.
Buchanan, George, 98, 100
Buck, miss, 464; Caroline, 326; Elizabeth, 450; George. 417; John, 85; Matthew, 450; Sarah, 326; Titus, 326
Buckham, George, 152; Georgianna, 152
Buckingham, Buckenham, — ——, 38; Alice, 84; Daniel, 84; Gideon, 84; Richard, 245
Buckley, see Bulkley.
Bucklin, ——, 100; Abigail, 220; David, 220; Hannah, 218
Buckman, ——, 465
Buckminster, Olivia, 381
Buckner, mrs., 459
Bucksted, Ann Maria, 151; Elizabeth, 151
Budd, Mary, 246; Nicholas, 78
Buell, Buel, — ——, 182; Abigail, 181, 468; Ebenezer, 182; Jonathan, 183; Mabel, 182, 183; Moses, 181, 182, 183; Samuel, 468; Sarah, 181
Bulkley, Backley, Bulkeley, Buckley, — mrs., 252; Anne, 260; Elizabeth, 83, 214; Grace, 252; Hannah, 218; John, 281; Jane, 252; Margaret, 116, 261; Peter, 252, 256, 257; Samuel, 116; Thomas, 83
Bull, capt., 476; Isaac, 208; Mary, 208
Bullard, ——, 100; John, 341; Mary, 341
Bulloch, Bullock, — Joseph Gaiton Bailie, 396, 398
Bump, Matthew, 181; Philip, 419; Samuel, 181
Bumstead, Jeremiah, 217
Bun, Hannah, 22
Bunce, ——, 127
Bunberry, Bunbury, — mr., 111; George, 120; John, 120, 137

Bunker, Jonathan, 370
Buntinge, Philip, 65
Burge, } Cornelius, 183
Birge, } Jonathan, 183
Sarah, 183
See also Birge.
Burgess, } ——, 136
Burges, } Ann, 373
Edward, 56
Elizabeth, 56, 143
John W., 393
Mary, 373
Stephen, 373
Susanna, 373
Burgoyne, John, 25, 147
Burless, Daniel, 311
Job, 311
Joel, 311
Mary, 311
Burlesson, Daniel, 410
Mary, 410
Burley, Elbridge Tyler, 486
Burlingame, John, 26
Rosannah, 26
Burnet, Elspeth, 13
Gilbert, 13
William, 102, 281
See also Bennett.
Burnham, } Edward P., 379
Burnam, } Esther, 215
Frances, 82
Jeremiah, 82
Jerusha, 418
John, 428
Margaret, 428
Robert, 82
Sarah, 82, 427
William, 418
Burr, Aaron, 388
Sarah, 326
Burrage, Henry S., 379
Burridge, Sarah, 133
William, 133
Burrill, Anna, 167
John, 362
Mercy, 362
Samuel, 167
Sarah, 289, 290
Burritt, Sarah, 40
Burroughs, } Alice, 263
Burrowes, } Anne, 263
Charles, 406, 407
Henry, 263
Jeremy, 263
Katherine, 263
Michael, 263
Rebecca, 263
William, 263
Burrye, William, 245
Bursley, Joanna, 219
Burt, } ——, 394
Burte, } Abel, 17, 22
Anne, 115
Bridget, 115
Charity, 17
Elizabeth, 47, 115
Grace, 17, 22
Henry, 17
Hester, 115
Martha, 108, 115, 116
Mary, 115
Paul, 115
Richard, 17
Robert, 47
Sarah, 115
Burton, Elizabeth, 114, 116
Jane, 113
Thomas, 113
sir Thomas, 113
Busby, Anne, 10
Bush, Judith, 128
Bushell, Deborah, 259
Edward, 259
John, 45
Bushnell, Abigail, 323
Elizabeth, 328
Francis, 446-448
Hannah, 446, 448
John, 446-448
Judith, 324
Lydia, 324
Marie, 446
Martha, 446, 447
Mary, 447, 448
Nathaniel, 324
Patience, 447, 448
Rebecca, 447, 448
Richard, 447, 448
Ruth, 447, 448
Samuel, 447, 448
Sarah, 447, 448
Temperance, 324
William, 323, 324, 447, [448
Bushwell, ——, 392]
Butler, ——, 231
Abner, 231
Benjamin, 232, 368, 435
Betty, 435
Ebenezer, 232, 368
Elizabeth, 233, 371
Frank O., 276
Francis, 235
Gamaliel, 231
Henry, 232
Isaac, 232
Jane, 230, 431
John, 232
Jonathan, 370
Matthew, 232
Nicholas, 230, 232
Richard, 376
Samuel, 141, 231
Sarah, 276
Silas, 370
Walter Percy, 376
William, 276
Zephaniah, 370
Butterfield, A. A., 278
Benjamin, 278
Buttles, Frank E., 76
Buttolph, Thomas, 318
Button, Amy, 265
John, 265
Buttrick, Betsey, 456
Samuel, 456
Buzzell, Abigail, 433
Byfield, } ——, 138
Bifeild, } mr., 123, 136
Bifield, } Adoniram, 135-137, 139, 141
Anne, 136, 139, 140
Bathshua, 135
Benjamin, 135-137, 139
Deborah, 140, 141
Dorcas, 140, 141
Dorothy, 142
Elizabeth, 123, 136, 137, 140
Frances, 135
John, 136, 139
Jonathan, 135-137
Katherine, 139, 140
Margaret, 136, 137
Martha, 135, 136, 139
Mary, 135-137, 140, 141
Nathaniel, 127, 135, 140-142
Nicholas, 135, 136, 139, 141
Priscilla, 140, 141
Rebecca, 140, 141
Richard, 135-138, 140-143
Robert, 141
Samuel, 140, 141
Sarah, 121, 123, 127, 140-142
Timothy, 127, 128, 140, 142
Bygges, see Bigges.
Byles, Hannah, 75
Mather, 273, 281
Byley, } ——, 98, 99
Biley, } Alice, 45, 48, 50
Edward, 44, 50
Elizabeth, 44, 50
Henry, 44, 45, 48, 50, 322
Joan, 48, 50
John, 44
Kelsie, 50
Mary, 44, 50
Rebecca, 50
Thomas, 50
William, 44, 50
Byrd, } see Bird.
Byrde, }
Byrshe, ——, 321
Bytheway, Alice, 48, 50
Robert, 48, 50
Caball, Mary, 218
Cabot, ——, 290
Arthur Tracy, 152
John, 481
Susan, 152
Caison, ——, 236
Calamy, ——, 141
mr., 117
Edmund, 31
Calcott, *als.* Calcocke, Anthony 109
Caldwell, John, 193
Seth, 193
Calf, Hannah, 428
Robert, 428
Callog, } see Kellogg.
Callogg, }
Callum, see Kilham.
Calverly, Edmund, 316
Camble, James, 312
Camden, William, 144
Camp, Elah, 325
Samuel, 327
Sarah, 325-327
Campbell, Daniel, 27
Candage, Ann, 218
Canfield, Charles Taylor, 155
Caninge, Alexander, 45
Edith, 45
John, 45
Stephen, 45
Thomas, 45
Canopias, 32
Canterbury, Archbishop of, 389
Capell, ——, 51, 235, 262
lady, 137
Capen, Elizabeth, 452
Elmer H., 301, 307
Hannah, 452
James, 452
John, 198, 438
Mary, 149, 198
Ruth, 438
Cappenter, see Carpenter.
Carent, Elizabeth, 127
James, 127
Maurice, 127
Carey, see Cary.
Cargill, Benjamin, 228
Lucy, 228
Mary, 228
Carleton, } ——, 397
Carlton, } Edmund, 399
Edward, 399
Hannah, 223
Carlile, Alice, 23
Elizabeth, 23
Francis, 23
Carlton, see Carleton.
Caron, Anne, 123
Carpenter, } Alice, 66, 83
Cappenter, } Benjamin, 181-185, 308, 309

Carpenter, cont'd { Charles C., 407
Comfort, 309
Daniel, 182, 317
Daniel H., 378
Dorcas, 184
Edmund Janes, 387, 388
Elijah, 182
Elisha, 456
Emily, 456
Esther, 184
Ezekiel, 185
Jane, 132
Jedediah, 181-185,
Joel, 181
Joseph, 184
Mabel, 183
Mary, 308, 317
Nathan, 182
Rebecca, 185
Renewed, 317
Ruth, 181
Samuel, 183
Sibyl, 135
Carr, Eliot, 432
Elizabeth, 428
Joanna, 432
Mary, 428, 432
Richard, 327
Rebecca, 428
Sarah, 327
Carroll, Charles, 387
Carter, ——, 126
Abigail, 435
Adelaide, 457
Ann, 429
Bridget, 260
Dorothy, 428
Elizabeth, 243, 457
Elmira, 457
Eva, 457
James, 237
John, 243, 263, 271
Joseph, 66, 457
Luke, 341
Margery, 243
Mary, 271
Noah, 435
Phebe, 228
Samuel, 429
Susan, 243
Thomas, 237
Cartier, Jacques, 404
Carver, Ebenezer, 309
Elizabeth, 42
Esther, 184, 185, 309-311, 409, 411, 419
Jerusha, 418
Joan, 42
John, 42, 43
Jonathan, 310
Joseph, 411
Mary, 363, 409
Rachel, 415-418
Robert, 42
Samuel, 184, 185, 309-311, 409, 411, 415-418
Sarah, 184
Submit, 311, 416, 417
Cary, } Ephraim, 216
Carey, } Francis, 216
George L., 155
Hannah, 216
John, 216
Matthew, 464
Rebecca, 223
Susanna, 140
William, 139, 140
Caryn, Robert, 243
Case, ——, 300, 394, 397
Elizabeth Vaughn, 75
John R., 75
Casewell, Mary, 23, 24
Casod, ——, 399
Castell, Elizabeth, 257
Robert, 257
Castle, F. A., 78
Caswell, John, 228
Susanna, 228
Cathringham, Zachie, 143
Zadie, 143
Catlin, George, 28
Cawthorne, William, 119, 121
Chace, see Chase.
Chadwick, Mary, 56
Chaffee, ——, 394
Chalker, Abraham, 57
Jemima, 57
Challes, Eleanor, 430
Rachel, 432
Chamberlain, Ebenezer, 73
George W., 394
Hannah, 82
John, 394
Sybilla, 73
Chambers, mr., 264
Judith, 119, 124
Richard, 119
Champ, Peter, 370
Champante, Henry, 264
Champlain, Samuel, 477
Champneys, Sir John, 253
Chandler, Abigail, 440
Edmund, 365
Elizabeth, 364-366
Hannah, 430
Joseph, 364, 428
Keturah, 364
Lucy, 76
Mary, 428
Philip, 430
Sarah, 429
Chapin, George H., 85
Mary, 437
Chaplin, Ellen, 42
Stephen, 42
Chapman, ——, 84, 244, 479
Alice, 106, 108
Alpheus, 415
Eunice, 185
Hannah, 308, 310, 409, 412, 418
Henry L., 379
Hester, 108
Jeremiah, 310
John, 185, 308, 310, 409, 410, 412, 418, 419
Lemuel, 308, 412
Lydia, 80
Mary, 409, 410, 412
Nathan, 416
Phineas, 409
Rebecca, 447, 448
Robert, 108
Samuel, 412
Sarah, 408, 412
Sarah White, 412
Thomas, 408, 409, 411, 412, 415, 416
William, 408
Charles I., 152, 443
II., 13
Charnocke, } Elizabeth, 108, 109
Charnock, } 114, 115, 117
Hester, 117
Robert, 108, 117
Roger, 108, 109, 117
Walter, 135
Charpentier, Priscilla, 69
Chase, } ——, 286
Chace, } Betty, 435
Damaris, 233
Edward A., 394
Hannah, 274
Hepsa, 429
Joseph, 233
Martha, 433
William, 435
Chauncy, } Anne, 255
Chauncey, } Charles, 165, 255
George, 255
Henry, 255
Sir Henry, 255
John, 255
Mary, 64
Sarah, 255
Walter, 255
Checkley, Samuel, 200
Cheever, mr., 162
David W., 155
Cheke, } ——, 261, 262
Cheeke, } Edmund, 262
Chelmick, ——, 252
Cheney, } ——, 285, 286, 290
Cheeny, } Abiel, 216
Alice, 113
Elizabeth, 426
John, 286
Lucinda, 227
Marah, 216
Rebecca, 216
Thomas, 216
William, 216, 286
Chery, John, 116
Chesebrough, doctor, 446-448
William, 85
Chester, Joseph Lemuel, 89, 277
Thomas, 128
Chettwood, } ——, 251
Chettwoode, } Abigail, 251, 252
Chetwode, } Beatrice, 251
Chittwood, } Dorothy, 251
Chitwood, } Grace, 251, 252
Chitwoode, } Jane, 252, 256
John, 251
Mary, 252
Sir Richard, 251
Robert, 251, 252
Thomas, 251
Tobie, 251
Cheynell, Henry, 141
Cheyney, ——, 111
Chiborne, Elizabeth, 122
sir Charles, 121
Frances, 121
George, 121
Hanameel, 121
Isabella, 121
Margaret, 121
Mary, 122
Richard, 121, 122
Child, Ephraim, 421
sir Joshua, 128
Childs, Mary, 425
Chipman, Charles Manning, 279
Chittenden, Bathsheba, 468
Elizabeth, 467
Joanna, 466
John, 467, 468
Patience, 467
William, 466
Chitwode, } see Chettwood.
Chitwood, } see Chettwood.
Chitwoode, } see Chettwood.
Choate, Joseph H., 155
Christian, Mary, 367
Michael, 367
Minard, 367
Columbus, Christopher, 28, 404
Church, Abigail, 55
Abraham, 42
Alice, 56
Benjamin, 57
Joan, 42
John, 420
Judith, 57
Churchill, Gardner Asaph, 392, 396
Hannah, 56, 440
Lydia, 308
Martha, 308
Churchman, Ann, 54
Cilley, Joseph, 25

Cist, William, 368
Citherowe, Christopher, 114
Clachorn, ——, 230
Thomas, 232
Claflin, Mary, 364
William, 86, 377, 482
Claghorn, Jean, 371
Clairborne, } mr., 175
Claybourne, } William, 29, 30
Clapp, } David, 97, 98, 285, 396, 397
Clap, }
Edward, 243
John, 198, 337
Samuel, 195, 196
Silence, 198
Stephen, 191
Temperance, 191
Clare, ——, 252
Clark, } ——, 108, 109, 111, 112, 117, 149, 239, 266, 480
Clarke, }
Clerke, }
mrs., 470
A. Howard, 291
Anne, 41
Anne, 120
Arthur E., 487
David, 102
Dorothy, 487
Edmund, 247
Edward, 256
Eleanor, 68
Elizabeth, 117, 120, 181, 217, 372, 373, 434
Ellen, 239
Francis, 266
F. S., 379
George, 120, 121
George F., 37, 290, 291, 426
George Kuhn, 98, 101, 279, 392, 400
Hester, 247
Hiram, 455
Isaac, 373
James, 434
James William, 279
James Wilson, 279
Jane, 266
Jerusha, 418
John, 117, 118, 183, 372
Jonas, 469
Jonathan, 181
Joseph, 57
Lydia, 57
Margaret, 68
Martha, 76
Mary, 120, 341, 372
Mary Z., 339
Nicholas, 120, 247
Polly, 455
Rebecca, 120
Rebecca Parker, 150
Richard, 68
Robert, 247, 372
Rose, 247
Sally, 27
Samuel, 27, 150
Samuel Clarke, 150, 279
Samuel Curtis, 279
sir Simon, 487
Stedman, 339
Susan, 120
Thomas, 120, 150, 469
William, 68, 181-183, 266, 372
Zephaniah, 373
Zulima, 373
Clavell, Amy, 265
Anne, 265
Bridget, 265
Roger, 265
Clay, John W., 277
Claybourne, see Clairborne.
Claypool, Edward A., 285
Cleaveland, see Cleveland.
Clempson, Richard, 136
Clench, Susanna, 236
Clerke, see Clark.
Cleveland, } ——, 230
Cleaveland, } col., 14
Abigail, 219
Joanna, 219
Joseph, 230, 370
Josiah, 219
Mary, 370
Cleeves, ——, 443
Clemens, Anna, 423
James, 423
Clermont, lord, 277
Clifford, } ——, 137
Clyfford, } Hannah, 431
William, 135-137
Clifton, Anthony, 45
Clinton, lord, 351
sir Henry, 89
Clogston, } Anna, 26
Clogstone, } Betsey, 26
John, 26
Matthew L., 26, 27
Paul, 26
Phebe, 26
Sally, 27
Silas, 27
Susan, 26
Thomas, 26
William, 26, 27
Clough, Abigail, 433
Caleb, 431
Cornelius, 434
Eleanor, 429, 435
Elizabeth, 430, 431
Ezekiel, 435
Jonathan, 433
Mary, 427, 434
Miriam, 433
Molly, 435
Sarah, 429
Theophilus, 430
William, 134
William Brown, 429
Clute, John Jacob, 34
Clutton, Richard, 139
Coates, Ida, 391
Cobb, Arthur, 264
Augustine, 84
David, 84, 86
Ebenezer, 84, 98, 100
Edward, 84
Elisha, 84
Elizabeth, 84, 264
Francis, 98, 264
Henry, 84
Honor, 264
Israel, 84
James, 84
Jane, 84, 264, 268
John, 84
Lucy, 263, 264
Martha, 84
Michael, 264, 268
Morgan, 18, 19
Patience, 84
Rachel, 365
Richard, 15, 264
Samuel, 84
Sarah, 264
Silas, 84
Thomas, 15, 264
Cobham, ——, 47
Cocke, Edmund, 246
Elizabeth, 244
Joseph, 246
Margaret, 142
Nathaniel, 246
Sarah, 246
Thomas, 244
Cockerell, } Hannah, 242
Corkerell, } William, 242
Cockraine, } Christian, 242
Cockerham, } Jonathan, 242
Cockerane, } Mary, 242
Sarah, 242
William, 242
Codman, Joseph, 28
Robert, 28
Stephen, 28
Coe, } ——, 328
Coo, } Anne, 65
Dorothy, 65
Elizabeth, 55, 56
Hannah, 56
John, 55, 56, 65
Joseph, 56
Lydia, 55
Margaret, 65
Mary, 56, 65
Matthew, 55
Rebecca, 56
Ruth, 56
Samuel, 56
Sarah, 55, 328
Thomas, 65
William, 65
Cofers, ——, 123
Coffin, Beulah, 371
Daniel, 231, 371
Edy, 230, 231, 369
Enoch, 230, 368
Giles, 66
Hannah, 371
James, 66, 370
Joan, 66
John, 66
Jonathan, 230, 432
Joshua, 342
Marie, 66
Mary, 233
Nicholas, 66, 67
Robert, 66
Sarah, 233, 432
Tristram, 67, 342, 343
William, 66
Cogan, John, 64
Cogswell, Elizabeth, 213
Hannah, 213
John, 213
Susannah, 422
William, 422
Cohun, William, 145
Cokayne, George E., 89
sir William, 89
Coke, ——, 125, 126, 242
sir Edward, 319
Coker, Elizabeth, 429
Colburn, Eliza Ann, 104
Jeremiah, 104
Susanna, 341
Colby, } ——, 114
Coleby, } Barzillion, 435
Dorothy, 431
Eleanor, 430
Elizabeth, 429, 430, 432, 433
Er., 428
Frederic Thomas, 277, 342
Hannah, 428, 430
John, 434
Judith, 428
Lot, 432
Mary, 432, 435
Miriam, 434
Moses, 434
Nehemiah, 431
Rachel, 432, 434
Roger, 430
Samuel, 432
Susanna, 429, 434
Thomas, 428
Thomas Eliot, 429
Cole, ——, 231
Anna, 479
Arrold, 81

Cole, cont'd { Grace, 17, 20, 21
John, 479
Katherine, 48
Mary, 233
Ryce, 81
Sarah, 275, 439
William, 48, 231, 233
See also Colesworthy.
Coleman, ——, 286, 288
Colman, { Charles C., 339
Comfort, 419
Deliverance, 414
John, 414
Mary, 417
Mary Z., 339
Rhoda, 418
Silas Bunker, 397, 398
Susan M., 339
Tabitha, 79
Thomas, 397, 398, 417, 418
Colesworthy, Gilbert, 222
Mary, 222
Sarah, 222
Thomas, 222
William G., 278
See also Cole.
Collens, see Collins.
Collier, Abiah, 420
Elizabeth, 54, 56
Francis, 251
Perry, 390
Collins, { Alice, 66, 434
Collens, { Anna, 435
Collinge, { Christian, 243
Daniel, 167, 168, 291, 434
Dorothy, 434
Elian, 66
Elizabeth, 66
Francis, 242
Hannah, 242
John, 66
Mary, 73, 430, 434
Miriam, 428
Rebecca, 167, 168
Richard, 255
Sarah, 429
Thomasin, 66
Colman, see Coleman.
Colmey, sir Henry, 141
Colson, Ann, 276
Brackley, 276
Christopher, 277
Deborah, 276, 277, 373
Ebenezer, 276
Elizabeth, 276
John, 276, 277
Josiah, 277
Sarah, 276
Susanna, 276, 277, 372
Thomas, 276, 372, 373
Colville, ——, 460, 463
Comee, Martha, 456
Comer, Susanna, 364
Comins, Barnabas, 303
Lucy, 303
Compton, mrs., 134
Conant, Mary, 271
Richard, 271
Samuel M., 379
Cone, Anne, 415
Christiana, 414, 415, 417
Jared, 414, 415, 417
Mehitable, 409
Stephen, 409, 417
Susanna, 420
Thankful, 417
Congdon, James, 317
Jeremiah, 317
John, 317
Mary, 317
Congreve, William, 270
Conrad, Henry C., 401
Contes, mr., 171
Converse, James, 164
Josiah, 52
Zachariah, 52
Coo, see Coe.
Cook, ——, 112, 337
Cooke, { canon, 42
Abraham, 478
Alice, 56
Elinor, 478
Elisha, 165, 166
Elizabeth, 105, 271
Francis, 274
George, 185
Henry, 479
Humphrey, 105
Isaac, 478
Jacob, 274
Jane, 271
Joane, 105
John, 56, 478
Joseph, 185
Lydia, 271, 274
Margaret, 42, 105
Mary, 271, 374, 478, 479
Noah, 341
Obed, 271
Peter, 478
Rachel, 341
Richard, 271
Robert, 120
Samuel, 478
Sarah, 271
Temple Philip, 233
Thomas, 105, 185, 230, 231, 478
William, 42
Cookson, Faith, 220
John, 220
Margaret, 220
Obadiah, 220
Rachel, 220
Cooley, Elizabeth, 413, 420
Samuel, 413
Zulima, 373
Coolidge, Ruth, 422
Coombe, Elizabeth, 48
Richard, 48
Coon, ——, 399
Cooper, Anne, 140
Ashley, lord, 30
Benjamin, 236, 246
Elizabeth, 431, 433, 434
Hannah, 247
Isaac, 246
Jacob, 433
John, 318
Lydia, 337
M., 173, 174
Miriam, 432
Moses, 432
Ruth, 435
Sarah, 430
Simeon, 434
Thomas, 247 [435
William, 138-140, 312,
Coote, Anne, 127
Copeland, Benjamin, 438
Betty, 437
Charles, 152
David, 438
Deborah, 437
Ebenezer, 437
Elizabeth, 438
Emily, 152
Ephraim, 437
Jonathan, 437
Joseph, 438
Lawrence, 437
Lydia, 437
Mary, 435, 437, 438
Moses, 438
Sarah, 438
Susan, 152
Thomas, 438
William, 437
Copley, ——, 112
John Singleton, 273
Copping, Jane, 123
Coppinger, ——, 247
Corbett, { Hannah, 17, 22
Corbitt, { William, 17, 22
Corbin, { Abigail, 227
Corbyn, { Benjamin, 242
Betsey Pierpont, 227
Leonard, 227
Corey, { Anne, 238
Corie, { Elizabeth, 238, 273, 374
Corey, { Francis, 238
Joan, 238
John, 273, 374
Mary, 454, 457
Matthew, 32
Mehitable, 434
Robert, 238
Sarah, 457
Thomas, 238
Thomasine, 238
William, 238
Corlear, see Van Curler.
Cornish, Richard, 442
Cornwall, { Adaline G., 150
Cornwell, { Ashbell, 479
Susanna, 479
Cornwallis, Charles, lord, 187
Corp, Deliverance, 317, 318
John, 317, 318
Corsser, Fear, 276
Cosbie, Alice, 238
Cosens, ——, 231
Jemima, 233
John, 233
Cotes, Thomas, 281
Cottle, Jonathan, 232, 368, 370
Samuel, 230
Cotton, Anne, 129, 275
Elizabeth, 106, 114-116, 129, 131-133
Hester, 114, 129, 133
James, 114, 131
Joan, 114, 129, 133
John, 180, 275
Josiah, 179
Mary, 35
Sampson, 106, 114, 129, 132, 135
Sarah, 114, 131
Thomas, 114, 131-134
William, 35
Coues, Elliott, 391
Courtis, Alice, 132
Coval, { James, 230
Covel, { Jethro, 230, 231
Covell, { Joseph, 368
Sarah, 222
Coventry, ——, 115, 116, 138, 259
lady, 137
Covert, Elisha, 78
Tennis Jans, 78
Cox, ——, 399, 470
captain, 471
Deborah, 129
Edmund, 129
Hannah, 416, 417
John, 417
Mary, 416
Ralph, 416, 417
Coxon, Elizabeth, 116
Coys, { Daniel, 255
Coy, { Edward, 255
Giles, 255
Martha, 255
Mary, 255, 275
Matthew, 255
Sarah, 255
William, 255
Cozens, John, 231
Cradocke, mr., 262

Crafts, Caleb, 424, 425
Daniel, 424
Ebenezer, 424, 425
Eleanor, 424, 425
Elizabeth, 424, 425
Griffin, 424
Hannah, 422
James M., 426
Jerusha, 424, 425
Nathaniel, 422
Samuel, 424
Sarah, 424, 425
Susanna, 424, 425
William F., 426
Crampton, Elizabeth, 468
John, 468
Crandon, Edwin S., 389
Crane, ——, 117, 118
Aaron, 414
Abigail, 326
Abner, 451
Benjamin, 215
Betsy, 41
Concurrence, 326
Deborah, 215, 308, 418
Deliverance, 181
Hannah, 215, 326, 451
Henry, 326
Hezekiah, 411, 412, 414, 420
Isaac, 215
Jesse, 326
John, 181, 184, 418
Jonathan, 215, 418
Joseph, 183, 308, 418
Joshua Eddy, 86, 378
Kezia, 418
Mary, 184, 418, 451
Rachel, 411
Rebecca, 326
Rhoda, 412
Ruth, 215
Silas, 326
Thomas, 451
Crashfield, Stephen, 241
Thomas, 241
Crathorne, ——, 237
Craw, see Crow.
Crawford, ——, 283
Creele, Sarah, 432
Creighton, Mandell, 389
Cressap, colonel, 463
Cressy, } Elizabeth, 432
Cresy, } Joanna, 150
Mary, 150, 372
Maxwell, 150
Patience, 433
Creswell, Mary, 257
Crichlow, Daniel, 142
Crisp, } mrs., 135
Crispe, } Abigail, 108
Alice, 108
Anne, 108, 116
Edward, 108
Elizabeth, 108, 109
Ellice, 106, 115
Ellis, 108, 109, 115, 117
Frederick Arthur, 292
Hester, 106, 108, 109
James, 108
John, 108
Katherine, 108, 117
Mary, 108
Nicholas, 106, 108, 109, 114, 115
sir Nicholas, 117
Rebecca, 108
Samuel, 108, 109, 115, 117
Thomas, 108, 109, 117, 132
Tobias, } 108, 109, 115,
Toby, } 117
William, 108
See also Cyrsp.
Crittenden, } Abigail, 467, 468
Cruttenden, } Abraham, 466-469
Anna, 467
Bathsheba, 468
Daniel, 467
David, 468
Deborah, 466-468
Desire, 469
Ebenezer, 467
Elizabeth, 466-468
Esther, 468
Hannah, 466-468
Hull, 468
Isaac, 466-469
Jabez, 467
Jane, 468
Joanna, 466
John, 466-468
Joseph, 466, 468
Josiah, 468
Lucy, 468
Lydia, 466-469
Mary, 466-469
Mehitable, 467
Mercy, 468
Mindwell, 469
Naomi, 467
Nathaniel, 469
Patience, 467
Rachel, 468
Rebecca, 468
Samuel, 467, 469
Sarah, 467-469
Seth, 468
Submit, 468
Susanna, 466-468
Thomas, 466-468
Crittington, Jane, 430
Crocker, ——, 98, 479
Abigail, 479
Benjamin, 431
John, 464
Josephine Webster, 464
L. N., 464
Mary Lawrence, 464
Prudence, 191
Sarah, 431
Crofton, F. Blake, 391
Croghan, ——, 333
Croke, Paulus Ambrosius, 260
Crome, Elizabeth, 245
John, 245
Cromwell, ——, 98
Oliver, 13, 90, 130
Crooker, Zenas Stetson, 58
Cross, } Anne, 117
Crosse, } Robert, 276
Sarah, 276
Crossman, capt., 15
Joseph, 362
Sarah, 362
Seth, 369
Croswell, John, 312
Crow, } John, 420
Craw, }
Crowell, Abigail, 273
Albert E., 210
Dorcas, 359, 445
Ebenezer, 359
Elizabeth, 360, 445
Ellen M., 210
Ephraim, 359
Harriet W., 210
Joseph, 273
Nathaniel, 210
Mercy, 359
Rose, 359
Thankful, 80
Cruikshank, George, 281
Crump, mrs., 472
Charles H., 386
Joshua, 471
Cruso, Timothy, 118
Cruttenden, see Crittenden.
Cudworth, Mary, 81
Warren H., 156
Cullum, Mary, 106
Cullyer, Bridget, 355
Cunlifte, Ellis, 140
Cunninge, Elizabeth, 284
Cunningham, Henry W., 377
John, 230
Cuppledike, mrs., 259
Thomas, 259
Curle, } ——, 237
Kyrle, } Elizabeth, 67
Henry, 67
Curow, Frances Maria Russell, 339
Jane, 339
Robert, 339
William, 339
Currier, Aaron, 435
Abigail, 429
Anna, 430, 435
Anne, 430
Benjamin, 428
David, 431
Dolly, 432
Dorcas, 430
Dorothy, 431, 433, 434
Elizabeth, 432
Hannah, 429
Henry, 429
John, 429
Jonathan, 429, 434
Judith, 429, 435
Lydia, 432, 434
Martha, 428
Mary, 428, 433, 434
Miriam, 429, 430, 432
Nicholas, 433, 434
Philip, 427, 434
Reuben, 432
Richard, 434
Ruth, 427, 431, 433
Samuel, 435
Sarah, 429, 434
Theodite, 428
Curry, Jabez Lamar Monroe, 103, 393
Curtis, } Dorothy, 440
Curteyes, } Edmund, 29
Edward, 29
Elijah, 276
Elizabeth, 276
Robert, 120
Sylvanus, 440
Curwen, mr., 107
Cushing, } Caleb, 193
Cushon, } Hannah Gilbert, 384
Mary, 267
Peter, 123
Thomas, 267
Cushman, Fear, 276
Robert, 276
Samuel, 276
Thomas, 276
Custis, Eleanor, 460, 461
John Parke, 60-63, 330, 332-335, 458-463
John P., 169-176
Martha Parke, 173, 175, 176
Cutler, ——, 285, 288
James, 72
Lydia, 72
Robert, 144
William Richard, 149
Cutter, Charles A., 282
William R., 52, 53, 101, 384
Cutts, Foxwell Curtis, 77
Mary, 77
Cyrsp, Henry, 247
Leonard, 247
Parnell, 247
See also Crisp.

Dagget, } ——, 231
Daggett, } Broton, 370
John, 28
Joseph, 232
Mary, 370
Prince, 232, 233
Thomas, 28
Timothy, 369
See also Doggett.
Dale, ——, 108, 152, 263
Dalton, John, 27
Margaret, 125
Roger, 125
Dame, Lorin Low, 390
Damen, Jan Jansen, 313
Dammon, Benjamin, 310
David, 310
Damrell and Upham, 283, 390, 484
Dan, } Thomas, 271
Don, } Thomas, 271
Dor, } Thomas, 271
Dana, Hannah, 426
Israel, 227
Jonathan, 426
Lois, 227
Richard H., 483
Sarah, 227
Danforth, } Alice, 241
Damforth, } Anne, 240, 241
Danford, } Edward, 138
Danforde, } Eunice, 430
Danforthe, } Frances, 240
Isabel, 240
Jane, 240
Jasper, 241
Katherine, 240
Mary, 199, 240, 337
Nicholas, 240, 241
Richard, 240
Robert, 240, 241
Susan, 240, 241
Thomas, 240, 337
Daniell, } ——, 137
Danyell, } Agnes, 47
Daniels, } Alice, 428
Danielles, } Janikyn, 258
Danyelles, } John B., 75
Mary E., 75
Danson, mr., 107
Danyell, see Daniell.
Dapernell, Thomas, 67
Darby, captain, 469, 470
Robert, 23
Darcy, Mary, 136
Dare, Ananias, 105
Darell, Thomas, 266
Darling, Amos, 339
Charlotte A., 339
Elizabeth, 416
Hannah, 431
John, 412-414, 416
Lucy, 414
Mary, 413, 414, 416
Darrow, Lydia, 468
Dart, } Abigail, 415
Darte, } Anna, 413
Bathsheba, 308, 309, 310, 411
Daniel, 181, 182, 184, 185, 309, 412-415, 417, 419
Daniel Gilbert, 412
Deborah, 411, 413, 416
Dorcas, 414
Ebenezer, 180-183, 409, 419
Elias, 416
Elijah, 410
Eliphalet, 309
Eliza, 410
Elizabeth, 308, 409-411, 414, 417, 419, 420
Eunice, 415
Hannah, 183
Dart, } Jabez, 308-310, 410, 411,
cont'd } 414
Jemima, 184, 185, 309, 414
Jesse, 416
John, 409-411, 414, 415, 417
Jonathan, 182, 415-417
Joseph, 410
Joshua, 181, 411, 413, 416
Josiah, 416
Lucy, 184, 417
Martha, 414
Mary, 185, 308-311, 415, 419, 420
Mercy, 412, 414
Nathan, 311
Nathaniel, 185
Prudence, 411
Rebecca, 180, 181, 419
Reuben, 409
Roger, 414
Rosell, 308
Roxellana, 417
Ruth, 181, 182, 417, 418
Samuel, 185, 308-311, 409
Sarah, 185, 410, 411, 415-417
Simeon, 310 [416
Thomas, 409, 413, 414,
Timothy, 415
William, 182, 415-417
Dartnoll, Jasper, 263
Davenport, } mr., 108
Davenporte, } Anne, 343
Deavenport, } Daniel, 341
Edmund, 139
Edward, 139
Francis, 343
George H., 378
Hannah, 451
Hannah Crane, 451
Jesse, 451
John, 318, 452
Maria, 452
Mary, 452
Patty, 341
Polly, 341
Thomas, 341
D'Avesac, Charles, 481
Davis, } mr., 136
Davise, } Aaron, 422
Davys, } Andrew McFarland, 64, 91, 402
Benjamin, 423
Caleb, 154
Ebenezer, 422, 423
Edmund, 431
Elizabeth, 127, 140, 423
Enoch, 430
Gherardi, 102
Hannah, 422, 423, 425, 430, 431
Isaac, 291
Jane, 431
Joanna, 430
John, 126, 370
Jonathan, 434
Joseph, 96
Lucy, 464
Mary, 141, 359, 430, 432
Mehitable, 434
Nehemiah, 422
Rachel, 422, 426
Rhoda, 427
Sarah, 422, 423, 425
Shobal, 232
Susanna, 434
Tristam, 127, 141
William Proud, 357, 445
William T., 84, 274
Davison, ——, 202
Dawson, mr., 59
James, 134
Samuel Edward, 481
Daxell, Henry St. George, 267
Day, Joseph M., 187
Daynes, Benjamin, 248, 249
Mary, 248, 249
Deacon, mrs., 133
Hugh, 45
Dean, } capt., 15
Deane, } Charles, 281
E., 19
Ebenezer, 15
Israel, 20
John M., 483, 484
John Ward, 84, 86, 109, 206, 240, 269, 377, 405
Josiah, 295
Katherine, 83
Mary, 17, 22
Methuselah, 66, 67
Sarah, 22
Thomas, 20, 83
Walter, 17, 18, 20
William Reed, 295, 296
Deavenport, see Davenport.
Debuke, Jemima, 221
Deering, Margaret Perkins, 379
de Frontenac, Louis de Baude, 404
De Haven, Holstein, 293
DeLacts, ——, 178
Delano, } Abigail, 440
de la Noye, } Abner, 440
Dillano, } Amaziah, 440
Dillino, } Bathsheba, 440
Benjamin, 440
Benoni, 439
Beriah, 439
David, 439, 440
Deborah, 439, 440
Dorothy, 440
Ebenezer, 55, 440
Elijah, 440
Elizabeth, 76, 364, 440
Elkanah, 439
Esther, 76
Hannah, 439, 440
Hazadiah, 364
Hester, 439
Jabez, 440
Jane, 364
Jesse, 364
Joel, 440
Joel A., 365
John, 439
Jonathan, 439
Joseph, 439, 440
Joshua, 439
Lemuel, 439
Luse, 440
Lydia, 439, 440
Martha, 55
Mary, 364, 439, 440
Naomi, 439
Nathan, 440
Philip, 364, 439
Priscilla, 55, 364
Rebecca, 54, 364, 439, 440
Reuben, 440
Ruth, 439, 440
Samuel, 364
Sarah, 55, 364, 439, 440
Thankful, 440
Thomas, 76, 363, 439
Zibiah, 440

de la Warr, Francis, 272
Sir Thomas, baron, 272
Delling, James, 312
Dellingham, see Dillingham.
de Maintinon, mme., 476
de Mantet, } D'Ailleboust, 476, 477
Mantet, }
De Mille, A. B., 391
Deming, Elizabeth, 373
Eunice, 373
John, 373
de Monseignat, monsieur, 476
Denison, } Christian, 285, 288
Denisson, } George, 358
Denyson, } Mercy, 358
Ruth, 224
Stephen, 109
Dennis, Robert, 29
De Normandie, James, 95, 159
Denny, Henry G., 155
Denton, Edith, 67
Jane, 67
Judith, 143
Richard, 67
Derby, Eleanor, 456
Eunice Helen, 456
Helen, 456
Samuel A., 456
de Saint-Amand, Imbert, 281
de Sainte-Hélène, } Le Moyne, 476, 477
Sainte-Hélène, }
Des Barres, Joseph F. W., 178
Desborough, Dorothy, 130
Samuel, 130
de Skelton, } see Skelton.
de Skeltone, }
Desmineres, Mary, 129
Dethick, ——, 123
Devens, Charles, 70
Devereux, Peter, 248
De Vinne, ——, 95
de Vos, Anna, 314
Mattheus, 314
Devotion, Eunice, 225
de Wells, Hugh, 351
Dewey, Ebenezer, 418
Martha, 418
Dewing, Andrew, 376
Benjamin F., 376
De Wolf, Abdi, 310
Edward, 180, 184
Elizabeth, 411, 412
Joseph, 310
Matthew, 180, 182, 184, 310, 409, 411, 412, 414, 420
Nathaniel, 181
Patience, 184, 420
Peter, 182
Prudence, 184, 411, 414
Samuel, 181
Stephen, 310
Dewsbury, Hester, 439
Dexter, doctor, 374
Franklin B., 40
Henry M., 206
Mary, 134, 135
Orrando Perry, 80, 83
Wealthy Ann, 374
d'Iberville, } Le Moyne, 476, 477
Iberville, }
Dickenson, Barbara, 247
George, 247
Henry, 247
Isabel, 247
Judith, 247
Peter, 247
Thomas, 247
Dickey, Adelaide Frances, 152
Diggens, Hannah, 412
John, 412
Dighton, Frances, 22
Jane, 17, 22
Dighton, } John, 22
cont'd } Katherine, 22
Dillingham, } Dannetta, 250
Dellingham, } Thomas, 256
Dillington, Robert, 262, 265, 266
Dimock, Desire, 191
Edward, 191
Joanna, 219
Shubael, 219
Susan Whitney, 93
Thankful, 219
Thomas, 219
Dimond, Abigail, 431
Dorothy, 433
Hannah, 435
Isaac, 431
Judith, 429
Mary, 222
Miriam, 430
Dingley, John, 135
Joseph, 214
Katherine, 214
Mary, 84
Dinsmoor, Robert, 390
Dios, Judith, 140
Susan, 140
Dirton, Mary, 143
Dix, Sarah, 276
Dixon, Roger, 58
Thomas, 386
Dixy, ——, 106
Doane, John, 149
Thomas, 149
Dobson, Isaac, 368
Joan, 243
Thomas, 243
Dodd, } Richard, 69
Dod, } Stephen, 20
Dodge, Antipas, 26
Joseph Thompson, 376, 484
Doggett, } Anna, 249
Doget, } Samuel Bradlee, 153, 469
Dogete, } Sarah, 241
Dogett, } Thomas, 241
William, 249
See also Daggett.
Dolbear, Sarah, 374
Dole, Richard, 66
Dollor, Mehitable, 431
Thomas, 431
Dominel, Ruth, 134
Thomas, 134
Dominicus, Reynier, 315
Donde, Rebecca, 57
Dongan, ——, 475
Catalyn, 475
Thomas, 35, 36
Donham, see Dunham.
Doremus, ——, 97
Cornelis, 285, 287, 290
Jannetje Joris, 487
Sarah Williams, 287
Dorman, Sarah, 438
Seth, 438
Dorr, Cynthia, 74, 296
Dorset, ——, 261
Doten, ——, 97
Mary, 439
Dotey, } Edward, 96, 363
Doty, } Ethan Allen, 96, 98
Desire, 363, 364
Dotterer, Henry S., 103
Douce, ——, 259
Doude, Rebecca, 57
Doughop, Anne, 433
William, 433
Doughtie, Prisca, 246
William, 246
Douglas, } ——, 101
Douglass, } Walter, 311
Dove, Alice, 48
Francis, 48
Dovue, Barjo, 353
Dow, Anne, 434
Benaiah, 429
Ebenezer, 431
Gideon, 432, 433
Jabez, 434
Joanna, 432
Jonathan, 432
Lydia, 432
Miriam, 429
Rhebe, 429
Sarah, 428, 431-433
Willard E., 96, 385
Dowd, Cornwell, 479
Eunice, 479
Downer, Rosewell Bishop, 415
Samuel, 415
Sarah, 415
Downes, } Annie Sawyer, 395
Downs, } Hannah, 120, 202
John, 120
Downing, Ann Eliza, 464
George T., 86
Margaret, 238
William, 238
Dowse, John, 339
Relief, 339
Drake, Abraham, 28
Frederick A., 329
Mary Hedges, 329
Nathaniel, 28
Samuel Adams, 20, 239, 271, 446, 447
Draper, Elizabeth, 46
Mary, 318
Richard, 46
Sarah, 318
Drax, ——, 128, 267
Drew, Abijah, 440
Ann, 424
Charles A., 392
Cornelius, 440
Ebenezer, 440
Sir Edward, 440
Elizabeth, 440
Erasmond, 424
Hannah, 440
John, 440
Lemuel, 440
Lydia, 440
Nahum, 440
Nicholas, 440
Perez, 440
Ruth, 439, 440
Samuel, 440
Sarah, 439, 440
Thomas, 440
Thomas Bradford, 283, 440
William, 440
Driver, John, 240
Drummond, Josiah H., 16, 19, 21, 22, 101, 276, 285, 288, 290
Drury, ——, 69, 474
Lydia, 382
Duckett, Alice, 241
Dudley, Abigail, 325
Dean, 484, 485
Elizabeth L., 383
James Frederick, 383
John, 383
Katharine, 22
Mary, 50
Myron Samuel, 392
Paul, 337, 346
Samuel, 50
Thomas, 50, 86, 297, 325, 383, 444, 485
Duffield, ——, 51
Agnes, 51
Duke, ——, 126, 249
Dulany, Daniel, 462
Lloyd, 463
Duling, ——, 399
Dumford, John, 45

Dummer, Jeremiah, 168, 337
Dunbar, Eugene M., 75
Lucia W., 75
Duncombe-Jewell, L. C. R., 93
Dunham, } ——, 370
Donham, } Abigail, 369
Asa, 231
Benajah, 231, 232
David, 232
Ebenezer, 230
Hezekiah, 368
Jethro, 370
Joseph, 231
Lydia, 233
Rebecca, 371
Seth, 230, 232
Dunkam, ——, 126
Anne, 126
Dunning, Aaron, 40
Abel, 39
Abigail, 39, 40
Abijah, 40
Amos, 39-41
Andrew, 40
Ann, 40
Anna, 40, 41
Anne, 40, 41
Asahel, 41
Ashbell, 40, 41
Benedict, 41
Benjamin, 38-41
Betsy, 41
Chloe, 41
Clara, 41
Clarina, 41
Daniel, 40
David, 39-41
Desire, 39
Eber, 41
Edmund, 40, 41
Elias, 39
Elizabeth, 39, 40
Ezra, 40, 41
Gideon, 40
Hannah, 38-41
Harriet, 41
Henry Silas, 41
Ira, 41
James, 40
Jared, 39, 40
Jeremiah, 39, 41
Jerusha, 41
John, 38-41
Joseph, 41
Julia, 41
Leman, 40
Liverius, 40, 41
Lucy, 39-41
Lurana, 39
Mary, 39-41
Matilda, 41
Matthew, 39
Mehitable, 40
Mercy, 41
Michael, 39, 41
Moses, 40
Nathan, 39
Northrop, 41
Parthenia, 41
Peter, 40
Phebe, 39-41
Polly, 40, 41
Rebecca, 40
Reuben, 40
Richard, 39, 40
Ruby, 41
Sally, 40
Samuel, 39
Sarah, 38-41
Sheldon, 40
Silas, 40, 41
Smith, 41
Susanna, 41
S. Wright, 41
Tamar, 41
Dunning, } Thaddeus, 40
cont'd } Wolcott, 41
Dunton, Mary H., 273
Dupee, Sarah, 267
Durant, Ann, 215
Edward, 215
Hannah, 215
John, 215
Judith, 215
Rachel, 215
William, 85
Durkee, Hitty, 82
Lavinia, 82
Robert, 82
Durnford, Thomas, 45
Durrett, Reuben T., 391
Durrie, Daniel S., 88
Dutcher, mr., 223
Abigail, 223
Du Trieux, Marie, 475
Dwight, Prudence, 341
Dyce, mr., 349
Dyer, Sarah, 307

Eardeley-Thomas, William A., 84
Earle, Elizabeth, 127
James, 127
Easte, Elizabeth, 430
Eastman, Abadiah, 429
Abigail, 430, 435
Ann, 430
Daniel, 434
Dorothy, 428
Elizabeth, 428, 429, 433, 435
Ephraim, 433
Hannah, 428, 434
Isaac, 430
Jane, 430
Jeremiah, 428
John, 430
Judith, 429
Lydia, 430
Phebe, 26
Thomas, 428
Timothy, 435
William, 430
Easton, Mary, 74
Eaton, Amasa M., 396
Christie L., 97, 100
Elizabeth, 451
George, 456
John, 100
Mary, 276, 364
Mary Hemenway, 456
Rachel, 432
Theophilus, 276
Thomas, 451
Eddy, ——, 440
Elizabeth, 440
Ephraim, 274
Eunice, 274
Hannah, 274
Isaac, 274
Lydia, 274
Nathan, 274
Nathaniel, 274
Obadiah, 274, 440
P., 16
Zachariah, 274
Eden, Robert, 463
Edge, Richard, 133
Edson, Bennet, 341
Desire, 341
Edmundson, William, 29
Edney, Thomas, 106
Edward VI., 235, 351
Edwards, } ——, 257
Edwardes, } Bartholomew, 257
Bela B., 406
Mary, 423
Robert, 423
Thomas, 116
Egerton, Ralph, 112
Eggleston, Edward, 481
Elker, Charles Finley, 385
Katherine Stewart, 385
Elbridge, Aldworth, 361
Elizabeth, 360
Giles, 361, 441
John, 361
Martha, 361
Rebecca, 361
Robert, 361
Thomas, 361
Elderkin, Abigail, 223
John, 223
Susanna, 223
Eldredge, } Elisha, 81
Eldred, } Elizabeth, 359, 361
Eldridge, } Fanny, 445
John, 359
John R., 80
Samuel, 445
Thankful, 80
William, 80
Zoeth S., 81, 475
Elford, Joan, 341
Thomas, 341
Eliot, } ——, 272
Elliot } Andrew, 82
Elliott, } Charles D., 284
Charles S., 95
Charles W., 300, 403
Daniel, 244
Dorothy, 429
Elizabeth, 243, 244
Hannah, 428, 429
Jacob, 196, 429
John, 244, 428
Joseph, 196
Miriam, 430
Nathaniel, 244
Nicholas, 244
Silence, 196
Susan, 244
Thomas, 44, 243-245, 430
Elithorp, Mary, 51
Nathaniel, 51
Ellacombe, Henry Thomas, 146
Ellery, Harrison, 289, 290
Elliot, } see Eliot.
Elliott, }
Ellis, George E., 155
George H., 387
Martha, 360
Mehitable, 341
Rufus, 155
Stephen, 341
Susanna, 341
Ellsworth, Milton, 285
Elmore, mr., 224
Elizabeth, 244
Elvin, Richard, 246
Emerson, Ann, 412, 430
Edward, 214
Elizabeth, 84, 214
George B., 381
Jabez, 411, 412, 416
Joseph, 214, 430
Lucy B., 381
Martha, 411
Olivia, 381
Ralph Waldo, 214
Rebecca, 214
Squire, 416
Thomas, 214
Emerton, Arthur, 368, [148
Emery, } Francis Faulkner,
Emerye, } Francis Welsh Roberts, 148
James, 263
John, 148
Jonathan, 148
Joshua, 148
Samuel Hopkins, 14, 86, 104, 378
Sophronia, 148

Emmons, } Mary, 433
Emmans, } Sarah, 428
Emyn, William, 107
Endicott, } Gilbert, 453
Endecott, } James, 453
Indicott, } John, 197, 354, 355, 372
Sarah, 453
Zerubbabel, 355
Eugham, } Francis, 121
Ingeham, } Margaret, 121
Thomas, 121
Ennis, major, 471
Ensign, Charles S., 86, 377, 378
Erving, Abigail, 228
George, 270
Mary McIntosh, 270
John, 228
Sarah, 228
Essex, ——, 121, 252
Esty, ——, 422
Mary, 422
Eunson, David, 312
Eure, ——, 126, 127
Evans, } Hannah, 434
Evens, } Theophilus, 31
William, 434
Evarts, Eleazer, 328
Evelyn, ——, 131
John, 32
Evens, see Evans.
Everel, see Everill.
Everett, Richmond P., 378
Everill, } Abiel, 162
Everel, } Elizabeth, 162
James, 165
Everett, William, 292
Ewing, Eleanor, 82
Joshua, 82
Lavinia, 82
William, 82
Exton, ——, 266
Eyers, mrs., 312
Joan, 51
Thomas, 51

F——, Polly, 341
Faerclough, } ——, 254
Faerclonghe, } Agnes, 254
Elizabeth, 254
Frances, 254
Gertrude, 254
Jane, 254
John, 254
Mary, 254
Millicent, 254
Richard, 254
Rose, 254
Thomas, 254
Fairbanks, } Abigail, 384
Fairbank, } Abner, 384
Fairebanke, } Clara, 385
Joel, 384
John, 384
Jonathan, 98, 384
Joseph, 384
Lorenzo, Sayles, 96, 101, 384
Sarah Elizabeth, 385
Fairfax, ——, 119
Fairfield, dr., 77
Elizabeth, 77, 423
John, 77
Martha, 77
Mary, 77
William, 423
Fairweather, } Hannah, 217
Fairwether, } John, 217
Thomas, 217
Faldo, Charles, 114
John, 257
Fales, Ellis, 341
Lucretia, 340

Fall, ——, 82
Fallick, John, 67
Farmer, ——, 257
Arthur Marshall, 85
Margaret, 256
[Farmerie ?], John, 120
Rebecca, 120
Farnham, } Ephraim, 405
Farnam, } Eugenia Frink, 408
Francis Edward, 408
Hannah, 434, 468
John, 468
Lois, 327
Luther, 405–408
Sarah, 405
Farnsworth, Amos, 290
Matthias, 97
Moses Franklin, 97, 99
Sally, 341
Farrar, Henry, 277
Farrington, ——, 100, 127
Daniel, 128
Edmund, 127, 128, 141
John, 129
Sarah, 127–129
Farris, Amos, 445
Nancy, 445
Farrow, ——, 247
Richard, 247
Thomas, 247
Fastolf, William, 243
Faulkner, Edward, 148
Sophronia, 148
Fauquier, Francis, 58
Faxson, Ruth, 436
Sarah, 436, 438
Thomas, 436
Fay, Levi, 408
Lucretia, 408
Fealton, see Felton.
Feild, see Field.
Fellows, Hannah, 433
Mary, 431
Nathaniel, 433
Samuel, 431
Felt, Joseph B., 442, 443
Feltham, Thomas, 244
Felton, } ——, 382
Faelton, } Benjamin, 77, 236, 237
Daniel, 234–237
Dionis, 234
Edgar Conway, 347
Elizabeth, 236
Ellen, 236, 237
Hannah, 236
Joan, 237
Joanna, 77
John, 234–237
Katherine, 234, 237
Margery, 234
Maria, 236
Mary, 237
Nathaniel, 237, 355
Nicholas, 234–237
Philips, 235–237
Ralph, 236
Robert, 234–236
S. M., 149
Susan, 235
William, 236
Fenno, } Abigail, 450–452, 455
Fenner, } Alonzo W., 456
Amos, 456
Andrew, 452
Ann Eliza, 456
Asa, 457
Arthur, 448
Barnes, 450
Benjamin, 449–451, 454

Fenno, *cont'd* } Bernard Murat, 456
Bethia, 449
Betsey, 455, 456
Calvin, 454
Charles, 453
Charles Alexander, 457
Charlotte, 453
Charlotte Hiller, 455
Daniel, 453
Darwin Gibson, 454
David, 454
David Dickerson, 457
Deborah, 454
Ebenezer, 451, 456
Edgar, 456
Edward Nicoll, 455
Eleanor, 456
Elijah, 452, 453
Elisha Bartlett, 455
Elisha Thacher, 453
Eliza, 457
Elizabeth, 218, 449–455
Elizabeth Corey, 454
Ella Isadore, 457
Elmira, 457
Emily, 456
Enoch, 452
Ephraim, 218, 449, 450, 452, 454–456
Esther, 452
Eunice Helen, 456
Experience, 456
Frances Ann, 457
Frank M., 456
Franklin B., 455
Frazier, 457
Florence Harding, 455
Freelove, 449, 451
Freeman, 456
George, 456
George A., 453
George Henry, 457
George Jackson, 457
George W., 453
Gratia, 457
Hannah, 450–456
Harriet, 454, 457
Harriet Newell, 456
Hattie Augusta, 457
Helen, 456
Henry, 454
Henry Clay, 456
Hepzibah, 456
Hezekiah Corey, 457
Isaac, 449–453
Isaac Jesse, 453
Isabelle, 456
James, 452, 454, 456
James Edson, 456
Jane, 454
Jane Maria, 457
Jarvis, 452
Jemima, 450
Jennet, 454
Jeremiah, 452
Jeremiah Tucker, 453
Jerusha, 450, 453
Jerusha Glover, 453
Jesse, 453
Joel, 457
Joel Camillus, 457
John, 448–456
John A., 453
John Brooks, 455
John Gibson, 454
John Stiles, 456
John W., 453
Jonas Wheeler, 457
Jonathan, 450, 452, 455, 456
Joseph, 449–454, 456
Joseph Hiller, 455
Josiah Adams, 453

Fenno, cont'd: Katherine, 454; Lawrence Carteret, 455; Lazarus Bowker, 454; Lionel Udell, 454; Lucinda, 457; Lucinda Jefts, 457; Lucy, 453–456; Lucy Ann, 456; Lucy Brown, 456; Lucy Corey, 457; Luther, 453; Lydia, 453, 456, 457; Lyman, 457; Margaret, 452; Maria, 452; Maria Davenport, 453; Martha, 450, 456; Martha B., 455; Mary, 449–457; Mary A., 453; Mary E., 456; Mary Emily, 457; Mary G., 455; Mary Hemenway, 456; Mary Townsend, 457; Mehitable, 451, 453; Mercy, 454, 455; Miriam, 451; Moses, 451; Nabby, 454; Nancy, 455, 456; Nathaniel, 450; Olive, 453; Olive Augusta, 454; Oliver, 451, 452, 454, 455; Otis Washington, 454; Peggy, 451; Polly, 455, 457; Rachel, 449, 451, 456, 457; Ralph, 451; Ray, 457; Rebecca, 448–451, 454; Reuben, 451–455; Roxanna, 455; Ruhama, 451; Ruth, 449, 451; Sabrina, 456; Sally Corey, 454; Samantha, 457; Samuel, 450–452, 454; Samuel Farrar, 457; Sarah, 449–451, 453–457; Sarah Clarinda, 457; Seth, 449; Spencer, 452; Stephen, 456; Stephen Arnold, 457; Susanna, 452, 454, 455; Temperance, 455; Theodore, 456; Thomas, 448, 452; Thomas Glover, 453; Willard Jefts, 457; William, 448, 451–454, 456, 457; William Stone, 457; William Wood, 457

Fenwick, lady, 295

Fergus, ——, 97

Ferguson, James, 13

Ferrant, Luke, 66

Ferrers, Ferres, Ferries, Ferris, Ferrys: ——, 111, 112; Alexander, 312; Judith, 113; Sarah, 120; Thomas, 113, 119; William, 119

Fick, David, 13

Field, mr., 259

Feild, mrs., 404; Abigail S., 341

Field, cont'd: Anna, 198; Anne, 325; Daniel, 413, 414, 416, 417; David, 328; David Dudley, 40, 280; Edward, 102; John, 216; Joshua, 420; Katherine, 488; Mabel, 328; Mary, 416; Nathaniel, 416; Reuben, W., 341; Richard, 216; Robert, 198; Samuel, 414; Sarah, 413, 414, 416, 417; Susanna, 216; Zachary, 325

Fife, Frank T., 203; Sarah Bell, 203

Fifield, Betty, 435; Hannah, 431, 432; John Clifford, 432; Samuel, 431

Finch, Deborah, 27; Jeremiah, 27; John, 479

Fincher, Elinor, 478; John, 478

Finn, Katherine Marie, 272; William, 272

Fish, Henry, 369, 370; Joseph, 57; Mary, 57; Nathaniel, 57, 232, 368; Rebecca, 57; Samuel, 370

Fisher, ——, 100; Francis, 125; Henry, 125; Lemuel, 426; Mary, 261, 426

Fisk, Fiske: ——, 285, 287; Abigail, 338; Benjamin, 338; Daniel Taggart, 291; John, 213

Fitch, Abigail, 130; Anne, 218; James, 130; John, 149; Joseph, 184, 218, 419; Margaret, 218; Sarah, 184, 419

Fitts, Fitz: Abigail, 429; Anne, 434; Daniel, 429; James Harris, 285; James Hill, 287; Robert, 287

Fitzhugh, William, 335

Flanders, Abia, 429; Abigail, 428, 433; Apphia, 432; Dorothy, 431; Eleanor, 432; Elizabeth, 433; Ezekiel, 429; Hannah, 428, 429; Hepsa, 429; Jerediah, 433; John, 428; Judith, 429, 433; Mary, 428; Mehitable, 430, 432; Parker, 432; Philip, 430; Prince, 428; Rachel, 434; Richard, 428; Richard Currier, 434; Ruth, 430, 432

Flanders, cont'd: Sarah, 428, 429, 432; Tamsin, 430; Tanizen, 435; Theodite, 428; Thomas, 429; William, 432

Fleet, John, 281; Thomas, 281

Fletcher, ——, 392; Giles, 320

Flint, Flynt: Hannah, 418; Jerusha, 418; John, 410, 412; Joshua, 410, 412, 414, 415; Martha Bockée, 97; Mary A., 382; Sarah, 414

Flood, Elizabeth, 433; Rachel, 432

Flower, William, 144

Floyd, Judith, 139

Flucker, Elizabeth, 221; Hannah, 221; James, 221; Judith, 221; Thomas, 221

Flynt, see Flint.

Fobes, mr., 296; Constant, 55; Elizabeth, 55; John, 55, 275; Martha, 55; Mary, 55, 56; Mercy, 55; Phebe, 55; Rosinda, 275; William, 55

Foden, Anne, 116; William, 116

Fogg, Judith, 434

Follansbe, Mary, 432; Thomas, 432

Folsom, ——, 443; A. A., 272; George, 344; Joshua, 434; Judith, 434

Forth, Foorth: Danet, 250; Dannetta, 250; Elizabeth, 250; John, 250; Sarah, 250

Foote, Ann, 124; Elizabeth, 124, 129, 373; George, 129; Katherine, 129; Mary, 124; Nathaniel, 373; Phebe, 124; Samuel, 123, 124, 129; Sarah, 124

Forbes, ——, 285; Sarah, 201; Susan E. P., 186; Thomas, 201

Forbush, ——, 285

Ford, Elizabeth, 265; John, 265; Joseph, 438; Mary, 440; Priscilla, 438; Worthington Chauncey, 57, 169, 329, 457

Fordham, Andrew, 248

Forinall, Rebecca, 120

Forrester, mr., 204

Forrett, James, 204

Forsyth, Archibald, 312; Frederic, 404; Harriette Marie, 404

Foss, Zachariah, 276

Fostall, Richard, 65; Thomas, 65

Foster, ——, 167, 278, 344
Abiel, 201, 340
Abigail, 199, 200, 201, 340
Agnes, 112
Albert Wood, 202
Alice, 339
Andrew, 112, 194
Ann, 65, 200, 201
Anna, 196, 198, 200
Benjamin, 200, 201
Benjamin Randall, 203
Benjamin Wood, 201, 202
Beulah, 200, 201, 202
Charles Edward, 203
C. M., 203
Comfort, 198, 199-202
Cornelia, 202
Danforth, 199
David, 201
David Donophan, 203
David W., 196
David Wood, 202, 203
Donaldson Lorie, 203
Ebenezer, 398
Edward, 76, 339, 340
Edward Byron, 203
Edwin Hunter, 203
Eleanor, 200, 201
Elisha, 196, 198, 199, 201
Elizabeth, 196-202, 339, 340
Emery Sterling, 203
Emma French, 203
F. Apthorp, 76
Flavel, 340
Hannah, 202, 398
Harriet Wood, 202
Hatherly, 339
Hopestill, 194-203, 336, 340, 375, 397, 399, 400
Jacob, 201
James, 196,198, 200-202, 340
Jemima, 196, 339, 340
Joanna, 340
John, 152, 196, 198, 201, 202, 340, 375
John Hancock, 201, 202
Joseph, 200, 201, 340, 488
Josephine, 202
Josiah, 201
Julia Blanche, 203
Lettice, 76, 339
Lily Wise, 203
Lucy, 201
Lydia, 397, 398
Manson Wood, 203
Margaret, 202
Mary, 195-202, 340, 375
Mary Susan, 203
Milton, 203
Nancy, 202
Nancy A., 202
Naomi, 339
Patience, 194-198, 336, 340, 375, 400
Polly, 340
Priscilla, 198, 200
Prudence, 339
Rachel, 200, 201
Rebecca, 198-200, 339
Relief, 339, 340
Richard, 196, 340, 375, 397, 400
Robert, 340
Ruth, 201, 339
Ruth Anne, 202, 203
Ruth Morton, 203
Samuel, 196, 197, 199, 200, 201
Sarah, 198-201, 340
Sarah Bell, 203

Foster, cont'd
Sarah E., 202
Sarah Elizabeth, 202
Silence, 198
Standfast, 196, 199
Susan, 201, 202
Susanna, 201
Thankful, 194, 196,198
Thomas, 200, 201, 339, 340
Timothy, 339, 340
William, 201, 202
Fowle, Susanna, 52
Fowler, Abraham, 467
Ambrose, 324
Anna, 467
Elizabeth, 428, 467
Jacob, 391, 428
Jane, 430
Mary, 428, 432, 435
Ruth, 324
Samuel, 432
Stephen, 430
Fox, ——, 250
Charles J., 27
George, 29
Parmelia, 341
Thomas, 341
Fox-Davies, Arthur Charles, 99
Frankland, Agnes, lady, 361
Franklin, Benjamin, 149
Sarah, 149
Frazier, Charles, 295
Elizabeth, 423
Nathan, 423
Tabitha, 295
Freebon, John, 65
Frederick, Mary, 369
Freeher, Sarah, 134
Freeman, ——, 475
Abigail, 273, 455
E. L., 90
Frederick, 179
Isaac, 191
Jonathan, 455
Mary, 219
Robert, 219
Thomas, 111
French, Abel, 428
Abigail, 429
Abraham, 428
Benjamin, 428
Betty, 428, 433
Cyrus, 456
Deborah, 433
Dependence, 449
Dorothy, 431
Ebenezer, 434
Elihu, 433
Elizabeth, 428, 430
Esther, 438
Gould, 431
Green, 430
Hannah, 202, 428, 430, 433
Henry, 432
Jacob, 271
James, 430
Jane, 431
John, 81, 451
Joseph, 22, 308, 419, 428, 429
Judith, 429, 434
Lucy, 308, 419
Mary, 295, 428, 430, 432, 434, 451
Miriam, 429, 432, 433
Moses, 431, 438
Offen, 429
Rhoda, 434
Ruth, 431
Sabrina, 456
Sarah, 428, 431
Thomas, 420
Tryphena, 308
William, 295, 433

Fretwell, John, 379
Frewen, Elizabeth, 117
Henry, 117
James, 117
Thomas, 117
Friend, Eleanor, 76
Frisbee, Oliver Libby, 103
Frontenac, Louis, count, 477
Frost, Charles, 284
Nicholas, 284
Frothingham, Joseph, 433
Mary, 433
Frowde, Henry, 94
Frye, Eleanor, 260
Joseph, 222
Margaret, 260
Nancy A., 202
Fuller, ——, 275, 316
Anne, 241
Arthur B., 398
Barnabas, 415
Daniel, 415
David, 416
Deborah, 364
Elizabeth, 241, 253, 411
Francis H., 242
Gervase, 126
Hugh, 253
Jabez, 273, 364
James, 241
Joanna, 411-413, 415, 416, 418
John, 191, 241, 242
Joseph, 326, 398
Joshua, 411-413, 415, 416, 418
Levi, 418
Lot, 416, 417
Lydia, 411
Margaret, 43, 44, 241
Mary, 43, 44, 126, 295
Mary [Fentuor], 43
Nathaniel, 295
Priscilla, 364
Rachel, 416, 417
Ralph, 241, 242
Robert, 43, 44, 126, 241, 242
Sally, 404
Samuel, 273, 412, 420
Sarah, 295
Stephen, 241
Thankful, 191
Thomas, 241, 242, 396, 398
W. E., 378
Fulton, Sarah Bradlee, 390
Furley, Anne, 249
John, 249
Stephen, 249
Furnace, Mary, 260
Fyson, Betty, 116
Elizabeth, 116
George, 116
Robert, 116
Tomasin, 116

Gadye, Giles, 241
Gager, doctor, 235
Gale, Abigail, 435
Joseph, 248
Mary, 166
Susanna, 430
Galloway, Samuel, 332, 335
Galpin, Jennie Doane, 473
Galusha, mr., 223
Ruth, 223
Gannett, Sarah, 436
Gardner, mrs., 225
Gardiner, capt., 205
Abigail, 424
Betsey, 26
Cynthia, 296 [268
Dorothy Hancock,
Elizabeth, 191

Gardner, cont'd. } Francis, 268
Frank A., 376
Henry, 268
James, 190, 191
John, 268
Mary, 245
Mary Levis, 386
Richard, 268
Thomas, 376
Garrison, Abijah, 67
William Lloyd, 67
Gaston, William, 483
Gates, Daniel, 480
Elizabeth, 480
George, 480
Jesse, 480
Lydia, 480
Rebecca, 480
Gattaker, Charles, 108
Thomas, 108, 109
Gater, Joan, 136
Gay, Caroline, 156
Ebenezer, 391
George 156
George H., 156
Julius, 101
Martin, 391, 400
Nancy Lovering, 156
Sarah, 74
Gayfer, Margaret, 246
Ursula, 246
Gaylord, Anna, 479
Dolly, 479
Eleazer, 276, 479, 480
Eleazer Blake, 479
Elizabeth, 479
Eunice, 479
Gilbert, 479
Hannah, 479
Margaret, 479
Martha, 480
Millicent, 479
Molly, 479
Samuel, 479
Sarah, 276, 479
Susanna, 479
Walter, 479
William, 479
Gearinge, } John, 136
Geringe, }
Gee, ——, 129
Geghill, see Jeggles.
George III., king, 99
George, Anna, 430
Eleanor, 429
Joshua, 430
Mary, 429
Ruth, 435
Tabitha, 431 [318
Gereardy, } Deliverance, 317,
Gariard, Elizabeth, 318
Garioud, Ephraim, 318
Garrardy, Jan, 313-318
Garriard, John, 315-318
Garyardy, Marie, 313, 314
Geerardts, Marritie, 314, 316, 317
Geraerd, Mary, 317, 318
Geraet, Phebe, 318
Gerardy, Philip, 313-318, 397, 399, 400
Gerer, Philippa, 316
Philippe, 316
Phillis, 316, 317
Renewed, 314, 316, 317, 318
Sarah, 318
Sweet, 318
Gerlach, ——, 399
Gernales, lady, 262
Gerry, Elbridge, 361
Gerveis, Richard, 133, 134
Susanna, 133
Getchel, } Ruth, 430
Gitchel, } Sarah, 428
Gethin, } ——, 117
Gethinge, Elizabeth, 110, 111, 117
Gethings, Hannah, 128
Githen, Mary, 127
Maurice, 110, 111, 117, 118, 123, 127
Robert, 118
Gewitt, William, 66
Gibbons, mrs., 123
Olive, 252
William, 46
Gibbs, } Bartholmew, 66
Gibs, } Edmund, 144
Elizabeth, 144
Isabel, 144
Thomas, 144
Thomasine, 123
William, 144
Giberne, Isaac William, 58
Gibson, ——, 248, 285
James, 65
Mercy, 454
Gile, Mary Henley, 425
Samuel, 425
Giles, ——, 274
Gigger, John, 261
Giggles, see Jeggles.
Gilbert, } mr., 261
Gilbart, } Saint, 351
Abigail, 310
Allen, 480
Daniel, 418
Dorothy, 480
Ebenezer, 183, 480
Elisha, 184, 310, 408, 410
Elizabeth, 276, 480
Eunice, 479, 480
Hannah, 276, 310, 410, 480
I. A., 373
Jane, 22
John, 310, 480
Jonathan, 480
Lois, 181
Mary, 17, 480
Nable, 410
Nathaniel, 181-184, 276, 480
Ruth, 418
Sarah, 480
Thomas, 22, 182
Gill, Elizabeth, 454, 455
John, 448, 455
Joseph, 312
Levi, 454
Gillam, Benjamin, 325
Elizabeth, 325
Rachel, 327
Gillis, William, 312
Gilman, Gorham D., 86
Gilmor, Abigail, 295
Andrew, 295
Arba, 296
Buara, 296
Chloe, 296
Daniel, 295
Elisha, 295
Hannah, 295
James, 295
Lemuel, 295
Mercy, 295
Nabby, 296
Ornan, 296
Peres, 295
Samuel, 296
Gipson, Dorothy, 429
John, 429
Gitchel, see Getchel.
Glanvile, } ——, 121
Glanvill, } Anne, 120
Arthur, 120
Rebecca, 120
Glasford, Anna, 26
Glean, ——, 188
Gleason, ——, 406
Betsey, 227
John Augustus, 227
Glen, } Alexander Lindsay,
Glenn, } Annatie, 475 [475
Catalyn, 475
Diwar, 475
Jacob, 477
Johannes Sanderse, 475-477
John, 475
Sander Leendertse, 475
Thomas Allen, 382
Glidden, John M., 379
Gloucester, duke of, 347
Glover, mr., 134
Giles, 315
John, 195
Goare, ——, 113, 137
Goddard, } ——, 43
Goddarde, } Elizabeth, 425
Gybbon, 319
John, 82
Welthea, 82
William, 425
Godfrey, Edward, 442-444
Jane, 84
Joseph, 428
Richard, 15
Susanna, 428
Goff, } Job, 225
Goffe, } William, 152
Zerviah, 225
Golderbury, Margaret, 265
Goldsmith, John, 244
Richard, 85
Goldthrope, Richard, 237
Gooch, Elizabeth, 245
Robert, 240
Sarah, 385
Thomas, 245 [485
Goodale, } Abner Cheney, 238,
Goodell, } Benjamin N., 77
Alice, 238
Elizabeth, 238
George, 238
John, 238
Margaret, 238
Robert, 238
Thomas, 238
William, 238
Goode, George Brown, 279, 291
Goodell, see Goodale.
Goodnow, Edmund, 72
Goodrich, ——, 474
Abigail, 182
Comfort, 410-412, 414, 416
Crafts, 410-412, 414, 416
Elizabeth, 182
Hannah, 337
John, 42, 337
Jonathan, 184
Lament, 410
Maria, 42
Molly, 414
Moses, 182, 184
Rebecca, 474
Sarah, 416
Goodwin, Benjamin, 422
Christopher, 422, 423
Elizabeth, 423, 433
Frances, 422
James J., 287
Jane, 431
John, 318, 419, 422, 423
John S., 285, 287
Judith, 433
Martha, 423
Mary, 77
Richard, 431, 433
Thomas, 30

Goodyear, Mary, 275
Gookin, Daniel, 179
Goold, see Gould.
Goose, Agas H., 395
William, 239
Gordon, } Abner, 428
Gourdon, } Elizabeth, 428
George A., 86, 377, 427
James, 339
Jane, 339
Gore, ——, 426
Hannah, 434
Susanna, 426
Gorges } Ferdinando, 177, 204
Gorge, } sir Ferdinando, 441-444
Thomas, 442-444
William, 442, 443
Gorham, } Abigail, 273, 359, 360
Gorum, } Allen, 445
Ann, 359
Anne, 192, 358, 359
Benjamin, 188, 191, 446
Bethiah, 360
Betsey, 445
Charles, 187, 192
Christopher, 187, 192
Clara C., 446
Cynthia, 360
Daniel, 190, 192
David, 187, 191, 359, 360, 445
Desire, 189, 191, 229, 357-360
Dinah H., 446
Dorcas, 359, 445
Ebenezer, 358
Edward, 360, 446
Elizabeth, 189, 192, 358-360, 445
Elkanah, 446
Eunice T., 446
Experience, 358
Frances, 445, 446
George, 189, 190, 359
Hannah, 189, 191, 358, 445
Harriet, 446
Hezekiah, 359, 360, 445, 446
Isaac, 359, 360, 445
Jabez, 189, 190, 358
James, 189, 190, 229, 357-359, 445
James Allyn, 192
Jeremiah, 360
Job, 191
Job T., 446
John, 186-192, 229, 357-360, 397, 399, 400, 445
John M., 186
Jonathan, 190
Joseph, 187-191, 358-360, 445, 446
Josiah, 359, 360, 446,
Keziah, 446
Loisa, 446
Lothrop, 446
Lot, 360
Lucy, 445
Lydia, 189, 191, 358, 359
Mehitable, 358-360
Mehitable S., 446
Mercy, 191, 358, 359, 445
Molly, 434
Martha, 360, 445
Mary, 186, 191, 192, 358-360, 445
Matthias, 359, 360, 445
May, 358
Gorham, } May W., 446
cont'd } Nabby, 445
Nancy, 188, 445
Oliver, 446
Phebe, 360, 445, 446
Priscilla, 359, 360
Prudence, 191
Puella, 190, 358
Ralph, 186, 357, 358
Rebecca, 359, 360
Rolon, 360
Rose, 359
Sally, 360, 445, 446
Samuel, 359, 360, 445
Sarah, 190, 358-360, 445
Sea Delivered, 192
Shubael, 188, 189-191, 358
Solomon, 188, 192
Stephen, 191, 359, 434
Suky, 446
Susan, 192
Susanna, 192
Sylvanus, 358
Temperance, 189, 191, 358
Thacher, 446
Thankful, 191, 360
Thomas, 358
William, 191, 445
Gorton, Samuel, 316
Gosling, John, 243
Gosnold, Bartholomew, 88
Goss, Elbridge H., 145, 146
F. P., 206
Gough, mr., 459
Gould, } Abigail, 429, 431
Goold, } Benjamin, 28, 222, 430
Christopher, 429
Daniel, 431
Dorothy, 431
Hannah, 222, 433, 436
Hannah F., 68
Humphrey, 116
L. M., 285
Martha, 430
Mary, 222, 467
Nathan, 291, 401, 431
Ruth, 430
Sally, 382
Sarah, 429
S. C., 285
Tabitha, 431
Thomas, 467
William, 433
Gourdon, see Gordon.
Gover, Abraham, 271
Sarah, 271
Grafton, Elizabeth, 426
Richard, 236
Granger, Martha, 137
Grant, Ulysses S., 70
Graven, Claas, 475
Graves, Abigail, 434
Ann, 113
Elizabeth, 466
Henry Clinton, 92
Hester, 107
Joan, 113
John, 113, 466
Judith, 223,
Katharine, 224
Martha, 434
Mary, 113
Matthew, 111, 113
Moses, 224
Rebecca, 113, 214, 216
Sarah, 434
Susan, 113
Thomas, 107, 113
Gray, } ——, 190, 368, 369
Grey, } Asa, 294
Edward, 57
Elizabeth, 57
Gray, } Ellis, 374
cont'd } Hannah, 358, 374
Harrison, 147
James, 77
John, 131
Rebecca, 57
Sarah, 374
William, 382
Grazebrook, Avery, 251
Margaret, 251
Greame, } George, 236, 237
Grymes, } Margaret, 234, 235, 237
Greeley, } Horace, 87
Greely, } Jonathan, 432
Mary, 433
Sarah, 432, 433
Green, } ——, 117
Greene, } Anna, 24
Anne, 112
Anne Temple, 79
Bartholomew, 80
Ephraim, 24
Francis, 293
George, 65
Hannah, 39
Isaac, 431
Isaiah L., 80
Joanna, 150
John, 65, 112, 315
Judith, 112
Lucinda, 341
Mary, 431
Rebecca, 423
Richard, 107
Ruth, 73
Samuel, 80
Samuel A., 77, 101, 290, 291, 485
T., 281
Timothy, 80
Greenfield, Mehitable, 431
Greenhalge, Frederick T., 483
Greenlaw, Lucy Hall, 101, 167, 394, 400
William Prescott, 290, 382, 399, 485
Greenleaf, } ——, 112
Greenleafe, } Edmund, 83, 93
Rebecca, 360
Robert W., 402
Sarah, 93
Greenough, Sarah, 64
Greenwood, Charles Curtis, 400
Isaac J., 28, 98, 101, 291, 244
Gregg, Ralph, 129
Gregory, Hannah, 39
Reuben, 39
Greigson, Susanna, 466
Thomas, 466
Grevenraat, Isaac, 318
Grey, see Gray.
Griffin, } ——, 246
Griffen, } Abigail, 220
A. P. C., 400
Dorothy, 429
Joseph, 220
Martha, 255
Richard, 220
Sarah, 220
Griffith, William Herrick, 98, 400
Grigg, Bridget, 260
Grinnell, Daniel, 57
Elizabeth, 57
George, 57
Jemima, 57
Lydia, 57
Mary, 57
Peabody, 57
Priscilla, 57
Rebecca, 57
Ruth, 57
Sarah, 57

Griswold, Ann, 418
Ann Eliza, 456
Bathsheba, 415
Benjamin, 413, 414
Charles Edward, 269
Daniel, 181, 182, 185, 408, 409, 411, 412, 414, 415, 417
Deborah, 215
Eliza, 412
Elizabeth, 408, 411-414, 417
George, 181, 414, 417
Hannah, 411, 412, 414, 417
Isaac, 412, 419
Jemima, 414, 419
Josiah, 417
Mary, 456
Molly, 411, 417
Reuben, 185
Sarah, 181, 182, 185, 412, 417, 418
Seth, 182, 411, 413
Simeon, 411
Stephen, 411, 412, 414, 417
Susanna, 411, 413
Theophilus, 417
White, 412-414
Gross, } Dionis, 234, 236
Grosse, } Elizabeth, 165
John, 234
Judith, 234
Martha, 234
Robert, 236
Thomas, 165
Grosseteste, Robert, 351
Grosvenor, Esther, 216
John, 216
Leicester, 216
Mary, 216
Rebecca, 216
Grove, ——, 65
Grover, Joseph, 183, 308
Phebe, 183
Rachel, 308
Grubb, } Constance, 254
Grub, } Elizabeth, 254
Joan, 254
Richard, 254
Grymwade, Job, 248
Guild, Howard Redwood, 82, 276
Gunter, Joan, 261
Gurney, Ephraim Whitman, 155
Gutch, miss, 458
Gutridge, mrs., 142
Guy, Anne, 112
Cwynedd, Owain, 28

Hacket, } Betsey, 434
Hackett, } Ezekiel, 431
Hannah, 431
John, 434
Hagborne, Katharine, 22
Haines, see Haynes.
Hakluyt, ——, 481
Halden, Elizabeth, 108
John, 108
Thomas, 115
Tobias, 115
Hale, Abraham G. R., 37, 38
Alice, 65
Anne, 65
Edward Everett, 159, 386
Elizabeth, 65
Ellen, 386
George Silsbee, 386
Joane, 65, 66
John, 50, 65, 372
Martha, 65
Mary, 65
Peter, 65
Rebecca, 50
Hale, cont'd } Robert S., 66
Ruth, 371, 372
Sally W., 37
Salma, 386
Samuel, 65, 66
Sarah Kellogg, 386
Thomas, 65, 66, 386
Thomasine, 386
William, 65, 66, 284
Haliburton, R. G., 391
Thomas C., 391
Halkings, Elijah, 309
Joseph, 309
Sarah, 309
Hall, ——, 100, 259
mr., 112
Abigail, 296, 324, 380, 452
B., 19
Barnabas, 360
Benjamin Homer, 279
David, 296
Ebenezer, 468
Edmund, 296
Elisha, 296
Elizabeth, 380, 381, 468
Elkanah, 296
Eunice T., 446
George, 17
Hannah, 18, 296
Isaac, 360
Ithamar, 324
James, 296
John, 18-20, 50, 134, 145, 259, 296
Joseph, 296, 381, 468
Joshua, 380, 381
Judith, 112, 120, 324
Mary, 82, 257, 296, 360, 380, 381
Nathan, 296
Ralph, 82
Rebecca, 50, 360
Robert, 120
Ruth, 380
Sally, 341
Samuel, 296, 324
Sarah, 296
Thomas, 259, 316, 324
Virginia, 372
William, 120
Hallen, A. W. Cornelius, 93
Hallenbeck, ——, 283
Haliett, } Abigail, 54, 359, 365
Hallet, } Andrew, 365
Ann, 365
Elizabeth, 189, 358
Joseph, 358
Mary, 273, 359
Seth, 273
Halliday, mr., 283
Halliwell-Phillipps, J. O., 92
Halton, colonel, 471
Halworthie, Richard, 109
Hamblin, Rebecca, 359, 360
Hamet, see Hammet
Hamilton, Alexander, 91, 101, 388
Anna, 209
Anna Lawrence, 381
Charles, 91, 95
F. L., 82
Francis, 209
Hammet, } Robert, 232, 369
Hamet, } Thankful, 371
Hammond, Benjamin, 229
Dorothy, 417
Elijah, 183, 184, 308, 412, 418
Hannah, 184
Jason, 417
Joseph, 442
Mary, 183, 184, 308, 412, 418
Nathaniel, 183, 417
Priscilla, 308
Hampton, doctor, 261
Hanchett, } John L., 74
Hanchette, } Lydia J., 74
Mary, 225
Nancy, 225
Hanckinson, see Hankinson.
Hancock, } Dorothy, 268
Hancocke, } George, 254
Hancockes, } John, 108, 268
Mary, 108
Richard, 254
Winfield S., 82
Hancorne, } ——, 123
Handcorne, } Alice, 132
Dionyse, 132
Edward, 132
Frances, 132
Michael, 114, 122, 132
Thomas, 132
Zachery, 132
Hand, Hannah, 323
Joseph, 323
Handcorne, see Hancorne.
Hanford, } Eglin, 76
Hanver, } Lettice, 76, 339
William, 263
Hankinson, } ——, 108
Hanckinson, } Elizabeth, 115
Hankenson, } Garret, 106
Mary, 106, 114, 115
Richard, 115
Hanners, George, 200
Sarah, 200
Hanver, see Hanford.
Hapgood, Shadrack, 484
Warren, 484, 485
Harden, Hannah, 82
John, 82
Rebecca, 82
Harding, mr., 134
Temperance, 455
Hardware, Elizabeth, 135
Hannah, 135
Henry, 135
John, 135
Margaret, 135
Harforth, Harmanus, 315
Hargill, Christopher, 272
Harlock, Mary, 233
Harlow, Eleazer, 439
Hannah, 439
Harman, } Nathan Williams,
Harmon, } 486
Susan, 123
Harper, Donald, 312
Francis P., 391
Hannah, 233
Love, 371
Harraden, Sarah, 75
Harrington, ——, 105
miss, 464
George, 74
Hannah, 338
Jacob, 74
Katharine, 74
Rebecca, 74
Samuel, 338
William, 65
Harris, Abigail, 212
Agnes, 45
Charlotte, 146
Israel H., 395
Jerusha, 450
John, 45, 236
Jonathan, 134
Katherine, 246, 434
Robert, 212
Thomas, 450
Timothy, 212
Harrison, mr., 460
Hart, } ——, 245
Harte, } Charles Henry, 273, 275,
Hartt, } 291
Jacob, 429

Hart, cont'd } John, 143
Margaret, 143
Mary, 143, 429
Richard, 144
Ruth, 429
Thomas, 144
William, 143
W. H. H., 27
Hartgrave, ——, 259
Dorothy, 259
Sarah, 259
Hartstrong, Standish, 126
Hartwell, Jonas, 451
Olive, 225, 341
Peter, 225
Ruhama, 451
Sarah, 151
Harvard, } John, 92, 270
Harward, } Thomas, 270
Harvery, Jonathan, 434
Ruth, 434
Harvey, } Alice, 128
Harvie, } Charles, 126
Harvy, } Edmund, 123, 126, 244
Elizabeth, 20, 126
George, 118
Jane, 128
Judith, 116, 128
Mary, 128
Oscar Jewell, 89
Peter, 128
Thomas, 126, 128
Harwood, ——, 285
mrs., 25
Archibald, 22
C. E., 25
James, 25
Joan, 112
John, 25
Lydia, 26
Patty, 25
Rosannah, 26
Sally, 25
Stephen, 112
Susanna, 26
Watson H., 25
William, 112
Hasbrouck, Mary Fobes, 275
Haselden, } Alice, 254, 257
Haseldine, } Benjamin, 258
Hasilden, } Constance, 257
Hasseldeine, } Elizabeth, 257, 258
Hasseldine, } John, 257, 258
Martha, 257, 258
Mary, 254, 257, 258
Robert, 254, 256-258
Thomas, 254
William, 256-258
Hasilwood, } John, 253
Hasellwoode, } Julian, 253
Hasilwode, } Eliphalet, 434
Hasilwoodde, }
Haskell, Franklin A., 483
Mary, 434
Haskins, mr., 151
Aaron, 411
Abigail, 410, 411, 413 417
Anna, 419
Jacob, 16
Katherine, 410
Samuel, 417
Sarah, 413
William, 410, 411
William, 413, 417
Hassam, John T., 167, 291, 377, 392
Hassy, Steven, 263
Hastings, Hugh, 283
Sally, 341
Zebina, 341
Hatch, ——, 466
Deborah, 466
Hatfield, Grace, 267
Hatherleigh, } ——, 339
Hatherley, } Elizabeth, 76
Hatherly, } John, 76
Timothy, 76
Hathwat, } ——, 143
Hathwatt, } Elizabeth, 143
Hatley, } ——, 254
Hattley, } Robert, 254
Hatter, Lucy, 77
Stutson, 77
Haughton, Anna, 24
Henry, 24
Haven, ——, 480
Richard, 322
Havers, Charles, 113
John, 113
Haward, Mary, 142
Hester, 123
William, 142
Hawes, } captain, 189
Haws, } Desire, 189, 358
John, 358
Temperance, 358
Hawkes, } ——, 116
Hawks, } Elizabeth, 115
Gershom, 341
Lurana, 341
Sarah, 115
Susanna, 422
Hawkins, } ——, 100
Hawkin, } Alice, 237
Hawkyns, } George, 237
Grace, 237
Thomas, 237
Violet, 82
Haws, see Hawes.
Hayden, Elijah, 438
Horace Edwin, 96
Priscilla, 438
Hayes, } A., 82, 276
Hays, } John, 276
Haze, } Joseph, 276
Katherine, 276
Patience, 276
Philemon, 276
Richard, 276
Rutherford B., 151, 381
Seth, 276
Silas, 276
Thomas, 45
Titus, 276, 278
Hayne, Ann, 139
John, 139
Haynes, } ——, 112
Haines, } mr., 112
mrs., 470, 471
Hezekiah, 122
Mary, 112
Robert, 122
Thomas, 140
William, 109-111
Haywood, } Bethia, 216
Hayward, } Daniel, 225
Heywood, } Experience, 216
Hannah, 225
John, 225
Joseph, 216, 363
Lydia, 73
Silvanus, 69, 150, 384
Thomas, 216
William Sweetzer, 279
William S., 383, 386
Hazard, Ann, 317
Hannah, 317
Jeremiah, 317
Martha, 317
Mary, 317
Robert, 317
Sarah, 317
Susannah, 317
Hazelwall, William, 143
Hazen, Henry Allen, 377, 483
Hazlerig, Rebecca, 144
Headlock, } Hannah, 433
Hedlock, } Hezekiah, 434
Judith, 434, 435
Ruth, 434
Healey, ——, 422, 425
Hannah, 423
Nancy, 154
Hearsey, see Hersey.
Heath, } ——, 255
Heathe, } Abigail, 82
Alice, 263
Rebecca, 385
Samuel S., 385
Sarah Elizabeth, 385
Heaton, Mary, 236
Hedges, see Hodges.
Held, } ——, 474
Heald, } Isaac, 37
Hele, ——, 110, 235, 236, 256, 263
Francis, 344
Walter, 344
Henchman, Nathaniel, 345
Hender, Elizabeth, 419
Hendy, Elizabeth, 308
Jonathan, 308
Joshua, 308
Martha, 308
Mercy, 308
Rachel, 308
Henley, Mary, 425
Henry VIII., 99, 349
Henshaw, Daniel, 437
Elizabeth, 437
John, 471
Henxen, ——, 68
Herald, Chester, 93
Herds, ——, 337
Silence, 337
Herrick, Lucius Carroll, 395
Herringe, } Charles, 235
Hearinge, }
Herrington, Stephen, 245
Herrmans, Augustyn, 313
Hersey, } ——, 200
Hearsey, } Sarah, 200
Hewitt, Mary, 395
Hewlen, Edward, 109
Heywood, see Haywood.
Hibbard, A. G., 291
Augustine G., 376, 390
Robert, 376
Hibbem, Elizabeth, 432
George, 432
Hickes, Mary, 115
Hide, see Hyde.
Higgins, ——, 190
Robert, 343
Higginson, } Eleanor, 250
Higgison, } Francis, 348, 353
John, 130
Joseph, 250
Richard, 124
Sarah, 130
Stephen, 291
Hiland, George, 466
Hannah, 466
Hill, ——, 100, 137, 484
captain, 162
Abraham, 328
Annie, 341
Anthony, 107
Caleb, 341
Elizabeth, 83, 114
Francis, 82
Grace, 144
Henry, 423
James, 138
John, 114, 234, 410
John Whipple, 97
Le Fanny, 328

Hill, cont'd { Mary, 68, 276, 423
Moses, 410
Rebecca, 410
Rowland, 138
Sarah, 83, 93, 114
Thomas, 45
Valentine, 276
William, 83
Hiller, Hannah, 455
Hillersham, mr., 252
Hills, ——, 98, 484, 485
Edwin M., 100
Philip, 134
Thomas, 100
Hinckley, { Ichabod, 81
Hinkley, { Joseph, 191
Mary, 81, 191
Nancy, 188
Samuel, 81
Thomas, 20
Hinks, Mary, 426
Hinman, R. R., 446, 447
Hinton, William, 133
Hinxe, Anne, 263
Hitchcock, Enos, 86
John, 417
Lydia, 327
Reuben, 327
Hoadley, { Amelia Orpha, 474
Hoadly, { Charles, 474
Charles J., 92
George, 474
Horace Philemon, 474
Hoar, Alfred Wyman, 397, 398
Eliza, 275
George Frisbie, 70, 389, 483
Josephine, 397
Leonard, 275
Samuel Frisbie, 71
Hobart, } Edgar, 379
Hobbart, } Hannah, 276
Hubard, } Jeremiah, 35
Peter, 35, 276
Hobby, } ——, 131
Hobbey, } Ann, 131
Hobbie, } Anne, 114
Hobbye, } John, 114, 131
Mary, 106, 114, 116
Rachel, 114, 131
Richard, 106, 114, 131
Hobson, Agnes, 487, 488
Ann, 487, 488
Charles, 487
Dorothy, 487
Elizabeth, 487, 488
Jonathan, 487
Katherine, 487
Margaret, 487, 488
Mary, 487, 488
Richmond P., 488
Thomas, 484
Hocker, William, 244
Hodgdon, Mary, 423
Nathaniel, 423
Hodge, O. J., 80
Samuel, 80
Sarah, 80
Hodges, } Almon D., 16, 274,
Hedges, } 279, 285, 288, 290
Hodgis, } Elizabeth, 262
Hannah, 467
James, 454
Job, 426
John, 20, 22
Katherine, 454
Margaret, 426
Mary, 19, 20
William, 16, 19, 20, 467
Hodgskins, Anne, 433
Hoight, see Hoyt.
Holt, see Hoyt.
Holbrook, ——, 98, 480
Abel, 455
Hannah, 455
William, 271
Holcomb, Jedediah, 479
Mary, 479
Holden, { Edward S., 102, 403
Holdinge, { Elizabeth, 106
John, 106
Mary, 113, 452
Nathaniel J., 99
Holland, Hannah, 422
Huldah, 422
Joseph, 422
Mary, 422
Matthew, 134
Nathaniel, 422
Ruth, 422
Sarah, 422
Stephen, 422
Holliman, { Ezekiel, 314-316
Holiman, { Mary, 314, 316
Mirabeh, 314
Renewed, 314
Hollis, Anne, 133
Holman, Abigail, 199
Thomas, 199
Holmes, { Almy, 295
Homes, { Bathsheba, 440
Deborah, 440
Desire, 363
George, 215
Israel, 363
Jehosaphat, 215
John, 230, 295, 440
Margaret, 47
Mary, 440
Nathaniel, 215
Oliver Wendell, 68, 483
Patience, 215
Samuel, 295
Sarah, 215
William, 47
Holt, Elizabeth, 81
Nicholas, 81
Homer, Hannah, 167
Michael, 167
Homes, see Holmes.
Hoo, } see Howe.
Hooe, }
Hooke, Humphrey, 441, 442
Thomas, 367, 368, 441
Sir Thomas, 441
William, 441-445
Hooker, ——, 353
Sarah, 81
Thomas, 81, 295
Hooper, ——, 46, 353
Hope, James, 481
Hopkins, Ellen Dunlap, 75
Hannah, 82
Joseph, 77
Stephen, 10, 373
Hord, Arnold Harris, 285
John, 287
Robert, 287
Horne, Christopher, 244
Emma, 245
John, 293
Robert, 240
Horrel, Abigail, 364
Horton, Byron Barnes, 78, 274
Daniel, 78, 274
David, 274
Elizabeth, 274
Esther, 78, 274
George F., 274
Millicent, 274
Phebe, 274
Rachel, 78, 274
Stephen, 274
William, 274
Hosmer, Alfred W., 481
Hezekiah Lord, 328
Hosmer, cont'd { James, 481
Sarah Elizabeth, 328
Hotchkiss, Caleb, 467
Ellen Antoinette, 95
Hannah, 467
Joseph, 467
Mehitable, 467
Prudence, 326
Reuben, 326
Hough, Ebenezer, 408
Lydia, 408
Houghton, Mary E., 456
Prudence, 341
Reuben, 341
Hoult, Katherine, 366
House, Francis, 243
John, 243
Katharine, 243
Robert, 243
Susanna, 26
Thomas, 243
See also Howes.
Housegoe, Thomas, 247
Hovey, Dorcas, 273
How, see Howe.
Howard, { mr., 274
Howward, { Abraham, 97, 99
Ann, 182
Benjamin, 310, 311, 409, 411-413, 415-417
Edward, 274
Elijah, 416, 417
Elizabeth, 415
Frances, 367
Francis, 367
Henry, 341
Henry W. B., 99
Isaac, 433
Jemima, 409
John, 310, 367
Joseph P., 99
Margaret, 311
Martha, 367
Nancy, 341
Nathaniel, 413
Patience, 433
Phebe, 310, 311, 409, 411-413, 415-417
Samuel, 412
Stephen, 367
William, 182
Howbrey, John, 126
Margaret, 126
Howe, } ——, 74, 268
Hoo, } Agnes, 42
Hooe, } Barbara, 43
How, } Bethiah, 43
Charles, 456
Edward, 338
Eliza, 456
Elizabeth, 43
Ellen, 42
Experience, 456
Gaultherus, 42, 43
James, 43
James Lewis, 293
J. C., 384
Jeremiah, 43
Jeremy, 43
Joan, 42, 43
Joel, 456
John, 42, 43, 240, 324
Joseph, 43
Katherine, 43
Lois, 338
Lydia, 324
Margaret, 42
Maria, 42
Nathaniel, 240
Richard, 42
Robert, 43, 240
Thomas, 42
Walter, 42, 44

Howe, cont'd { Sir Walter, 43
William, 353
Howell, Alice, 265
Anne, 264
Arthur, 264
Charles, 264
Elizabeth, 264
Frances, 264
George, 264
George R., 206
Henry, 264
Honor, 264, 268
Lucy, 264
Margaret, 264
Samuel, 265
Thomas, 264, 268
Howes, Abigail, 360
Ebenezer, 359
Mark, 360
Sarah, 359
Thankful, 360
See also House.
Howland, ——, 98, 99
Abigail, 81
Ann Thomas, 403
Desire, 189, 357, 358
Elizabeth, 229
John, 229
Mary, 76
Zoeth, 81
Howman, ——, 320
Hoyt, } ——, 84
Hoight, } Albert H., 305, 306, 377
Hoit, }
Benjamin, 430
David W., 95, 392
Dorcas, 430
Elizabeth, 430
Elizabeth G., 377
John, 429
Jonathan, 468
Mary, 84, 430
Mehitable, 429
Mercy, 84, 468
Miriam, 435
Moses, 430
Sarah, 429, 430
Theodore, 430
Hubard, see Hobart.
Hubbard, ——, 145
Abijah, 473
Abraham, 328, 467
Amelia Orpha, 474
Ann, 182
Anna, 467
A. S., 379
Daniel, 467
David, 182, 183
Edwin, 473–475
Edwin Lemuel, 475
Elizabeth, 467
George, 473
Hannah, 467
Hannah Root, 474
Harvey, 473
Honour, 183
Jennie Doane, 473
Jessie A., 474
John, 467
Joseph, 337
Patience, 467
Rachel, 467
Rebecca Curtis, 474
Samuel, 473
Sarah, 328, 467
Thankful, 337
T. W., 379
Walter Norris, 474
Hubbell, Phebe, 39
Shadrick, 39
Huckell, James, 107
Katherine, 107
Huckins, Hannah, 358
Hudleston, ——, 255
Hudson, ——, 266
A. S., 336, 337
Jane, 107
John, 312
Thomas, 107
William, 107
Hughes, David, 254
Edward, 107
Hester, 107
John, 254
Margaret, 254
Hulett, John, 45
Hull, Abigail, 326, 467
Bennett, 270
Isaac, 80
James, 325
John, 23, 215, 467
Joseph, 80
Mary, 325
Rebecca Parker, 150
Sarah, 80
William, 150, 371
Humeston, Clara Louise, 97
Humphrey, } ——, 111, 444
Humfries, } Hopestill, 167
Hugh, 112, 113
Mary, 112
Susanna, 452
William, 112
Hun[t], } ——, 398, 406
Hunt, } Bethiah, 437
Ebenezer, 437
Elizabeth, 201
Esther, 452
Hannah, 341, 428, 429, 433
Henry, 428
John, 429
Jonathan, 180
Martha, 180
Miriam, 428
Moses, 428
Hunter, Elizabeth, 105
James, 102
Lily Wise, 203
Robert, 105
William, 312
Hunteton, Sarah, 428
Timothy, 428
Huntington, col., 227
E. B., 287
F. D., 155
Molly, 434
Timothy, 434
Huntley, Ann, 414
Jacob, 414
Huntoon, Abigail, 430, 435
Benjamin, 430
Stephen, 435
Hunwick, } John, 112
Honick, }
Hurd, doctor, 382
judge, 155
Charles E., 377
Hannah, 38
Isaac, 38
Samuel H., 155
Huribut, Elijah, 228
Elisha, 228
Harriet P., 376
Henry H., 376
Lydia, 228
Phebe, 228
Thomas, 376
William, 376
Hurt, Hester, 108
Walter, 108
Huse, John, 435
Lydia, 432
Molly, 435
Hussey, Puella, 190, 358
Hutchins, Ann, 409, 413, 415, 416, 418
Benjamin, 413
Hutchins, cont'd { Gurdon, 416
Hezekiah, 415
Jedediah, 26
John, 409, 413, 415, 416, 418
John Church, 412
Joseph, 415
Joshua, 412, 414–417
Lydia, 26
Martha, 417
Mary, 412, 414–417
Ruth, 413
Thomas, 259, 260
Vina, 418
Hutchinson, } Ann, 320
Hutcheson, } Cary T., 80
Edward, 320
Eliakim, 337
Elijah, 181
Hannah, 419
Hezekiah, 184
John, 184
Joseph, 80
Mary, 80, 184
Moses, 180, 181
Samuel, 318–320
Thomas, 31, 166
Huxford, ——, 369
Joseph, 230
Samuel, 232
Hyde, } ——, 46
Hide, } Abigail, 226
Alice, 47
Edward, 47
John, 216
Mary, 276
Nathan, 226
Sarah, 216
Susanna, 69
Hyrn, colonel, 471
Hyslop, Mehetable, 64
Iberville, see d'Iberville.
Ilsley, Elizabeth L., 383
Ince, } Thomas, 106, 108, 109,
Inche, } 117
Indicott, see Endicott.
Ingalls, Benjamin, 274
Hannah, 274
Henry, 102
Ingepenne, ——, 262
Adrian, 262
William, 262
Ingham, Alexander, 308
Ruth, 308
Samuel, 308
Inglet, Sarah, 128
Inglishe, Robert, 320
Ingson, see Juxon.
Inman, Edward, 212
Joanna, 208
Edward, 208
Innes, Cosmo, 13
Instance, ——, 371
Deborah, 371
Irby, ——, 128
Ireland, Alice, 106
Anne, 106
Elizabeth, 106, 108, 114, 129
Hester, 106, 109, 117
John, 105, 106, 109, 115, 117, 129
Mary, 106, 108
Thomas, 106
Tobye, 106, 114
William, 197
Irving, Washington, 388
Isham, professor, 211
Issely, Anne, 432
Richard, 432
Ivery, Mary, 430
Ivye, Thomas, 47
Thomasine, 47

Jackler, Robert, 234
Jackman, John, 105
Jackson, } Ann, 65
Jaxon, } Edmund, 218
Jaxson, } Elizabeth, 141
Faith, 215
Hannah, 218
James L., 464
Jeremiah, 215, 218
John, 128
Joseph, 77
Josephine, 397
Louis D'Aquilar, 187
Lovicia Wyman, 464
Margaret, 478
Nathaniel, 478
Rebecca, 127, 128, 140, 141, 218
Samuel, 165
Susanna, 77
Thomas, 237
Jacob, ——, 32
John, 67
Mary, 76
Jacques, see Jaques.
James, ——, 470
mr., 58, 94
Andrew, 264
Edmund J., 397, 399
Edward, 263
Jemima, 134
Rachel, 134
Ephraim O., 378
Jameson, J. Franklin, 396
Jansen, Michael, 315
Jaques, } ——, 333
Jacques, } Ann, 68
Anna, 68
Edith, 68
Eleanor, 68
George, 68
Grace, 68
Henry, 68
John, 68
Sir John, 68
Katherine, 68
Maude, 68
Peter, 68
Richard, 68
Robert, 68
Thomas, 68
Jartsey, Robert, 253
Jarvis, Delia, 275
John Wesley, 275
Jay, Elizabeth, 253
John, 388
Jefferson, } John, 249
Jeaffreson, } Thomas, 273, 357, 388
Jeffry, Joan, 47
John, 47
William, 67
Jeggell, } Agnes, 243
Geghill, } Alice, 243
Giggles, } Ambrose, 243
Jeggells, } Daniel, 243, 244, 247
Jeggels, } Elizabeth, 244
Jeggle, } Francis, 243
Jeggles, } Joan, 243
Jegyll, } John, 243
Robert, 243
Susan, 243
Thomas, 243
Tobey, 243
William, 243, 244
Jemmat, } Ann, 134
Jemmatt, } John, 134
Nathaniel, 134
Jenkins, ——, 98
mrs., 230
Abigail, 233
Elizabeth, 371
Joseph, 230, 233
Lemuel, 368, 369, 371
Jenkins, cont'd } Marshall, 223, 369, 371
Mary, 369, 371
William, 68, 267
Jenney, Caleb, 365
Patience, 365
Jennings, ——, 131
Margaret, 247
Jennis, Mary, 429
Samuel, 429
Jennison, Lydia, 426
Nathaniel, 193
Samuel, 163, 426
Jennor, Margaret, 137
Jennynge, ——, 237
Jerauld, James, 77
Jernegan, Thomas, 370
Jerome, George B., 374
Jason, 374
John J., 374
Lucy, 374
Wealthy Ann, 374
William S., 374
Jewell, Abigail, 433
Ann, 428
Anne, 434
Elizabeth, 429
Hannah, 429, 430
Henry Lunkester, 429
John, 433
Joseph, 429, 432, 433
Judith, 429
Mary, 429, 433
Miriam, 432
Rachel, 432
Sarah, 429
Jewett, Margaret, 428
Harriette Marie, 404
Joseph Scott, 404
Johns, Abigail, 308
Benjamin, 181-184, 309, 420
Daniel, 184
Eldad, 409
Elishaba, 309
Elizabeth, 412
Hugh, 413
Lucretia, 310
Mary, 181-184, 309, 412, 420
Naomi, 309
Rhoda, 410
Sarah, 308-310, 409, 413, 415, 417, 418
Stephen, 180, 183, 308-310, 408-410, 412, 413, 415, 417, 418
Thomas, 408
Johnson, } ——, 145, 295,
Johnston, } 333
mr., 223, 460, 463
mrs., 112
doctor, 262
Abigail, 223
Anthony, 258
Bathsheba, 468
Benjamin, 326
Caleb, 341
Calvin, 341
Catherine, 197
Charles Sweet, 397
Cornelius, 427
Edward F., 53
Eleanor, 427, 435
Elisha, 327
Eliza, 74
Hester, 123
Isaac, 468
John, 207, 211, 361
Joseph, 433
Laura, 341
Margaret, 246
Margery, 137
Mary, 140-142, 207, 211
Johnson, cont'd } Michael, 223
Molly, 327
Moses, 340
Nahhan, 433
Olive, 341
Rebecca, 326
Reuben, 428
Ruth, 340
Ruth Ann, 203
Sarah, 428
William, 123, 125, 140, 141, 258
Jolliffe, John, 32
Jones, } ——, 386
Jons, } mr., 471
Anthony, 167
Augustine, 86
Betty, 35
Caleb, 435
Caroline, 148
Daniel, 429
Dorothy, 32, 429
Edward, 251, 252
Elizabeth, 167, 428, 432
Ephraim, 438
Erasmus, 102
Frederick, 148
Hannah, 225, 428, 429
Isaac, 196, 419
Jacob, 430
Jeremiah Pingree, 486
Joan, 252
Joel, 413
John, 31, 145, 166, 225
John David, 31
Jonathan, 432, 435
Joseph, 23, 430, 435
Judith, 429, 435
Maria, 148
Martha, 225
Mary, 251, 428, 438
Miriam, 432, 433
Molly, 435
Morgan, 28-36, 291
Phineas, 413
Robert, 145
Samuel, 429
Sarah, 429, 430
Susanna, 434
Tamsin, 430
Thomas, 251
William, 96
Jones, *als.* Cotes, Lucas, 409
Jordan, } ——, 200, 398
Jorden, } Eben D., 153
Jourdain, } Dorothy, 130
Fritz H., 379
Ignatius, 93
John, 94
John Woolf, 96
Sarah, 83
Thomas, 130
Joslin, } John, 121
Josceline, } Abraham, 37
Jourdain, see Jordan.
Joy, } Ebenezer, 232
Joye, } Gregory, 253
Joyce, Dorcas, 81,
Dorothy, 81
Isabella Eleanor, 384
John, 81
Mary, 81, 358
Judd, Hannah, 41
Judkins, Elizabeth, 434
John, 434
Judith, 433
Judson, Amelia, 328
Joseph, 39
Sarah, 39
See also Juxon.
Juglet, Sarah, 128
Jukes, Sarah, 250
Jurisen, ——, 313

Juxon, Juckson, Judson, Jugson, Juxson, ——, 111, 115, 120, 122, 125, 135, 372
mr., 113
mrs., 129
bishop, 119, 122
doctor, 122
Agnes, 129
Albon, 106, 113
Alice, 124
Ann, 121
Anne, 113, 122
Arthur, 108–111, 113, 118, 120, 121, 129
Christopher, 129
Elias, 106, 113–116
Elizabeth, 100, 108, 109, 113–115, 118–121, 123–129, 141
Ellis, 108, 113, 114
Francis, 119, 122
George, 121–123, 127, 128
Gilbert, 125
Hannah, 128
Hester, 115
Joan, 115
John, 107–111, 113, 116–124, 126, 127, 129, 146
Joseph, 109, 124
Judith, 110, 116, 124
Margaret, 125
Mary, 106, 114, 129
Nicholas, 112, 118, 120, 121, 123, 125–127
Ralph, 107, 109, 110, 118, 121, 123, 124, 129
Rebecca, 106, 114
Richard, 109, 113, 121, 129
Rowland, 107, 109
Samuel, 125
Sarah, 109, 114, 124, 125, 129, 140
Susan, 116
Thomas, 105, 106, 109, 113–116, 118, 121–126, 128, 129, 141, 142
William, 119, 121–127, 129
sir William, 125, 127
See also Judson.

Karlsefne, Thorfinn, 88
Kay, Maurice, 128
Kean, Keane, Keen, Keene, Kene, Abel, 222
John, 33
Robert, 43, 482
Thomas, 44
Keeler, Hannah, 39
Keep, Helen E., 480
Kellen, William Vail, 283
Kelley, Killy, mrs., 231
capt., 230
Duncan, 233
Herman Alfred, 396
James E., 484
Jean, 233
Joseph, 396, 398
Mary Upham, 97
Kellogg, Callog, Callogg, Kaloge, Kellock, Kellog, Kelluck, Kelog, Kelough, Ann, 271
Charles, 411, 412, 417
Elizabeth, 271
Henry, 271
Justin P., 271, 373
Martin, 271
Mary, 271
Nathaniel, 271
Kellogg, *cont'd* Richard, 271
Robert, 271
Russell, 412
Sarah, 417
Kellum, see Kilham.
Kelsey, Abigail, 467
Kemble, see Kimball.
Kemp, ——, 261
Kempe, mr., 266
Amy, 262
Edward, 262, 266
Elizabeth, 262
Frances, 262, 268
Francis, 262, 266, 267
John, 262, 265
Lawrence, 341
Mary, 262
Matthew, 244
Mehitable, 341
Rachel, 341
Robert, 262, 266
Thomas, 262, 268
Susan, 244
Kendall, Abel, 148, 385
Achsah Hawes, 149, 385
Charles Faulkner, 149, 385
Cordelia, 148, 385
Edith Stone, 149, 385
Frances, 246
Francis, 148, 385
George Augustus, 148 149, 385
Jonas, 148, 385
Lyman, 74
Rebecca, 81
Ruth, 74
Samuel, 134, 148, 385
Sarah, 74
Thomas, 81, 148, 385
Kendrick, Kendricke, Kenrick, Kenricke, ——, 127, 260
John, 120
Rebecca, 127, 128
Richard, 127
Kennedie, Diademia, 311
Kanady, Samuel, 310
Sarah, 310
Thomas, 310, 311
Kenny, John, 451
Ruth, 451
Kenrick, see Kendrick.
Kent, ——, 396, 397, 399
James, 388
Moss, 388
William, 388
Kerrell, see Kirrell.
Kerrich, Joan, 239
Thomas, 239
Kerry, William, 107
Kerseley, John, 68
Margaret, 68
Kersey, ——, 69
Kettell, James, 37
John, 37, 38, 290
Key, John, 123, 127, 128
Kidder, ——, 188
Kilborn, Benjamin, 413, 414
Eliza, 414
Elizabeth, 413
Lucretia, 414
Kilham, Callum, Kellam, Kellum, Kylham, Alice, 238, 239
Ann, 238
Augustine, 239
Austen, 238, 239
Daniel, 238, 239
Elizabeth, 430
George, 132
Henry, 238, 239
Joseph, 430
Mary, 238, 239
Robert, 238, 239
Roger, 238
Kimball, Kemball, Kemble, Kembold, Kembolde, Kimbold, Kymbolde, Kimbold *als.* Benton, Kymbolde *als.* Bowlton, ——, 286, 289
Abigail, 248
Agnes, 247
Anne, 248
Beatrice, 247
Bridget, 248
Cicely, 247
Elizabeth, 248
G.F., 286, 290
Hannah, 429
Henry, 247, 248
John Russell, 360
Joseph, 433
Leonard, 247
Lucy, 100
Margaret, 247
Nicholas, 247
Parnell, 247
Richard, 247, 248
Samuel, 429
Sarah, 430, 433
Sarah Louise, 379
Stephen, 248, 249
Thomas, 247, 248
Ursula, 248
King, Kinge, ——, 99, 140, 394
capt., 19
Abigail, 418
Alice, 183
Ann, 413, 414, 417
Anne, 107
Bathsheba, 180
Betty, 409
Charles, 309–311, 409–411, 413, 414, 416
David, 414
Edward, 107, 350
Elizabeth, 84, 247
Esther, 274
Eunice, 413
Francis, 416
Frank Barnard, 79
George Gordon, 379
Gideon, 181
Harvey B., 97
Henry, 123
Hezekiah, 180–183, 413, 414, 417, 419
James, 84
Joel, 411
John, 182, 247–249
Jonathan, 181, 419
Josiah, 15
Lydia, 410
Mary, 182, 247, 248, 276, 409, 411, 413, 416, 419
Oliver, 409
Parthenia, 41
Philip, 18, 19
Rachel, 310
Rhoda, 410
Roxeliana, 417
Ruth, 414
Samuel 414
Sarah, 309–311, 409, 411, 414, 416
Sarah Kellogg, 386
Seth, 409–411, 413, 416
Thomas, 107
Thomas Starr, 155
William, 181, 318

Kingman, Caleb, 451
Freelove, 451
Mary, 438
Kingsbury, } Abigail, 409-411, 420
Kingsberry, }
Kingsbery, } Ann, 311
Daniel, 410
Deborah, 184, 309 419
Deliverance, 309
Eleazar, 310, 311
Eunice, 183
Free-love, 310
Hannah, 184, 408, 415, 418, 419
Henry, 224
John, 183, 184, 309, 310, 409-411, 419
Joseph, 224, 311, 409, 412
Lemuel, 412, 416
Lydia, 184
Mary, 412, 418, 419
Nathaniel, 184, 419
Phineas, 414-416, 420
Prudence, 311
Ruth, 184, 224
Samuel, 230, 233, 368, 370
Simon, 309, 408
Talitha, 224
Uriah, 310
Kingsley, ——, 386
Enoch, 338
Sarah, 338
Kingsmill, Thomas, 67
Kinne, Jeremiah, 74
Polly, 74
Kinney, ——, 420
Kirby, John, 467
Richard, 105
Susanna, 467
Kirk, Sarah, 359
Kirkland, } John, 112
Kirkeland, } Margaret, 112
William, 112
Kirrell, } ——, 109
Kerrell, } Elizabeth, 110, 117
Kirriell, } Henry, 107, 110, 117, 118
Kirrill, } John, 107, 110, 111, 117, 118, 127
Kyrrell, }
Joseph, 111
Lucie, 117, 118
William, 117
Kirkland, Martha, 56
Kissam, Elizabeth, 79
Kitchin, Francis, 106
Kittredge, miss, 464
Knapp, } Ann, 259
Knap, } Isaiah, 78
Knappe, } John, 257, 259, 432
Mary, 432
Prudence, 78
Sarah, 432
Uzzal, 78
Knatchball, lady, 137
Kneeland, Nancy, 188
Rachel, 199, 201
Knight, } Ann, 276, 487
Knightes, } Barnard, 45
Esther, 276
Ezekiel, 276
John, 261
Joseph, 431
Mary, 276
Robert, 276
Susanna, 431
William, 487
Knighters, William, 236
Knott, Thomas, 129
Knowles, ——101
Joseph, 317
Mary, 317
Knowlton, ——, 400
Abia, 413, 415, 417
Jared, 413, 415, 417
Margery, 413
Miner Rockwell, 98
Ruth, 417
Kossicle, Richard, 262
Kuhn, Jacob, 98, 99, 101
Kymer, William, 487
Kyrle, see Curle.
Kyrrell, see Kirrell.

Ladd, Mary, 55
Lafitan, ——, 330
Laine, see Lane.
Lake, Anne, 275
Sir Edward, 275
Henry, 225
Jemima, 225
John, 275
Joseph, 275
Luke, 275
Mary, 275
Nathaniel, 275
Rebecca, 275
Sarah, 275
Stephen, 275
Thomas, 275
William, 275
Lamar, Elizabeth, 227
Lamb, } col., 452
Lambe, } David, 312
James, 264
John, 77
Lambert, } ——, 262
Lamberte, } Barbara, 262
Deborah, 38
Jesse, 38
Sarah, 38, 39
Thomas, 262
Lamphere, David, 418
Hezekiah, 418
Lamson, Betsey, 372
Lancashire, } Henry, 137, 138
Lancasheere, } James, 137, 138
Rebecca, 137
Susanna, 137
Lane, } col., 277
Laine, } lieut., 190
Anna, 198
Elizabeth, 128
Esther, 78, 274
Job, 198
John, 116, 145
Marmaduke, 257
Murray, 93
William C., 282
W. C., 404
Lang, Abigail, 433
Stephen, 433
Lange, ——, 399
Langdon, ——, 394
Langham, } Elizabeth, 116, 118
Laingham, } George, 110, 116, 118, 123, 124, 126, 128
Henry, 118
Mary, 128
Thomas, 118, 123, 128
William, 118
Langley, mrs., 420
Anne, 249
Langton, Ellen, 83
James, 312
Richard, 83
Large, Martha, 319
Larkin, ——, 249
Larned, Dorothy, 73
Mary, 73
Martha, 250
Lauber, L. A., 97
Laud, ——, 133
William, 239
Lauson, see Lawson.
Law, } ——, 31, 106, 143, 237, 272
Lawe, }
Thomas, 355
Lawrence, ——, 257
Hannah, 98, 101
Mary, 464, 465
Nicholas, 110
Thomas, 110, 112
William, 110, 236
Lawson, } John, 168
Lauson, } Thankful, 370, 371
Thomas, 232, 371
Lay, Edward, 273
George W., 273
John, 273
Mary, 57
Robert, 57, 273
Layman, Charles, 445
Nabby, 445
Lea, see Lee.
Leach, } Eliphalet, 368
Leech, } Frank Willing, 79, 374
Jeremy, 137
J. Granville, 358
John, 14
Margaret, 135
Samuel, 137
William, 68, 69
Leadbetter, Henry, 339
Relief, 339
Leavens, Hannah, 226
Rowland, 226
Leavitt, } doctor, 118
Levet, } Isabel, 28
Levett, } John, 28
Levit, } Joseph, 434
Mary, 434
Sarah, 434
Thomas, 28
Lechford, Thomas, 295
Leckie, James, 312
Lee, } ——, 115, 258, 397
Lea, } mr., 133
Leigh, } J. Henry, 44, 98, 101, 321
Joseph, 468
Lucy, 468
Myles, 69
Rebecca, 328
Richard, 116
Richard Henry, 387
Samuel, 328
Thomas, 112
William, 58
William Wallace, 102
Leech, see Leach.
Leedall, Alice, 356
Ann, 356
Bridget, 356
George, 356
Isabel, 356
Richard, 356
Leeds, B. Frank, 97
Leete, Lydia, 469
Peletiah, 469
Lefavour, } Jerusha, 218
Lefabree, } John, 218
Lefebvre, } Rebecca, 218
Thomas, 218
Leffingwall, Albert, 285
Alfred, 285
Charles Wesley, 285
Thomas, 285-287
Leigh, see Lee.
Leisler, Jacob, 476
Leland, ——, 480
Harriet, 278
Sherman, 148
Lenton, Elizabeth, 254

Leonard, } ——, 266
Lennard, } Anne, 266
Leonardson, } Christian, 266
Eliphalet, 449
Francis, 266
Harrison, 74
J., 19
Jerusha, 453
John, 276
Lydia, 271
Manning, 100
Mary, 276
Nathaniel, 453
Portius, 74
Ruth, 449
Samuel, 271
Sarah, 276
Solomon, 271
Stephen, 266
sir Stephen, 266
Tabitha, 295
Thomas, 22, 23, 276
Leprack, John, 311
Levan, Charles W., 90
Lever, Edmund, 247
Leverett, ——, 219
John, 344
Leverich, William, 33
Levet, } see Leavitt.
Levett, }
Levins, } Elizabeth, 119
Levinz, } Humphrey, 119
Levit, see Leavitt.
Lewen, Elizabeth, 51
Lewis, } col., 62
Lewes, } Dorothy, 309
Eleanor, 273
Elizabeth, 78
Frederic, 433, 446
Gershom, 78
John, 78, 309
Joseph, 145
Judith, 433
J. W., 193
Keziah, 446
Lucy, 78
Mary, 78
Ozias, 78
Phebe, 446
Samuel, 78
Sarah, 372
William, 143
Winslow, 104
Libbie, ——, 371
Lietz, W. Filler, 275
Ligett, John, 312
Lightfoot, Thomas, 132
Lincoln, earl of, 354
Abraham, 381
Benjamin, 426
Elizabeth, 426
James Minor, 96
Levi, 193, 226
Lydia, 397
Martha, 226
Sarah, 372
Solomon, 99
Stephen, 397, 398
Susanna, 372
Thomas, 23, 372
Waldo, 213, 397, 399
Linsley, Joel H., 294
Linzee, } J. W., 278
Linzie, } Thomas C., 380
Lippincott, J. B., 285
Lister, Rosamond, 83
Litchfield, Lawrence, 85
W. J., 85
Lithgow, }
Lithgoe, } William, 471-473
Lithgo, }
Litlepage, Joan, 131
Little, Abigail, 81, 233
Barnabas, 81
Little, } Constant, 55
cont'd } David, 56, 81
Elizabeth, 56, 81
Ephraim, 81
George, 68
George T., 486
Isaac, 273
John, 55
Martha, 273
Mary, 81
Mercy, 81
Nathaniel, 81
Samuel, 273
Little, Brown & Co., 87, 388
Littlefield, } Anne Hinxe, 263
Lyttlefeild, } Bethia, 216
Edmund, 216
George E., 88, 392, 484
Nathan W., 379
Livermore, Joanna, 77
Samuel, 77
Livingston, Abraham Henry, 79
Anne Temple, 79
Rebecca J., 79
Robert, 476
Walter H., 79
Lloyd, } Charles, 31, 32
Lloid, } Edward, 31, 32
Llwyd, } Jane, 83
Morgan, 32
Thomas, 31, 32
Lobdell, Ebenezer, 365
Mercy, 356
Lockwood, ——, 390, 394, 397
Agnes, 42
Isaac, 370
Joan, 42
Samuel, 410, 412, 413
Sarah, 79
Lodge, Edmund, 382
Henry Cabot, 483
Lok, Michael, 481
Loker, Elizabeth, 73
Lokyer, William, 66
Lomax, Elizabeth, 249
John, 249
Lawrence, 249
London, L. S., 96
Long, John D., 483
Joseph, 182
Stephen, 182
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 93, 303
Look, Cheney, 369
Loomis, Abiel, 309
Abigail, 184, 308-310, 412, 414, 415, 418, 419
Abner, 184
Amasa, 311
Andrew, 408
Ann, 183
Benjamin, 181, 412
Beriah, 180, 410, 412
Charles, 181-184, 310, 311, 410, 420
Chloe, 310
Christiana, 184
Daniel, 382
Diademia, 415
Eleanor, 310, 417
Elijah, 182
Elizabeth, 182, 184, 308, 309, 412
Ezra, 183, 415, 417
Hannah, 181
Jabez, 183, 311
Jacob, 311
James, 420
Jerijah, 184, 308-310, 408, 418
Jerusha, 410
Joel, 183, 417
Joseph, 181, 417
Loomis, } Levi, 308
cont'd } Lydia, 410, 412, 420
Mabel, 410
Martha, 308, 309, 311, 410, 419
Mary, 180, 183, 311, 419
Matthew, 181, 182, 184, 308, 309, 311, 408, 410, 420
Nathaniel, 180, 310, 311, 409
Prudence, 308
Rachel, 181, 182, 184, 415, 417, 420
Roger, 182-184, 308, 309, [311
Ruth, 408, 418
Samuel, 410, 415
Sarah, 181-184, 310, 409, 410, 418, 420
Sarah A., 382
Silas, 182
Solomon, 183
Thomas, 180-183, 409, 414, 415, 419, 420
Lord, Concurrence, 325
Deborah, 480
Eleanor Louisa, 394
Elizabeth, 480
Ellen Agnes, 328, 329
Experience, 420
Henry Dutch, 96, 99
J. H., 85
John, 308, 417, 420
Martin, 325
Ruth, 308, 417, 420
Solomon, 308
Theophilus, 480
Willis, 329
Loring, Arthur G., 52, 101
Caleb William, 381
Charles G., 381
Francis Caleb, 381
Lort, ——, 135
Lothrop, Benjamin, 423
John, 81, 423
Martha, 423
Thomas J., 421
Louis XIV., 477
Louis XV., 281
Lovelace, col., 204, 205
Lovell, Abigail, 273
Benjamin, 14
Daniel, 273
James, 14, 273
John, 14
Joseph, 14
Mary, 14
Sarah, 273
Lovering, Esther, 276
John, 276
Nancy, 156
Lovewell, John, 394
Low, } Anna, 200
Lowe, } Annis, 67
George D., 386
Henry, 67
John, 67
Lawrence, 124
Obadiah, 200
Sarah, 67
Thomas, 67
Walter, 67
William, 126
Lowell, Elizabeth, 428
Francis C., 389
Hannah, 428
James Arnold, 381
John, 381, 428
John Amory, 381
Joseph, 428
Lucy B., 381
Lucy Buckminster, 381
Martha, 428
Mary, 428
Susan, 381

Lucas, Bryan, 253
Joanna, 364
John, 253
Richard, 253
Lucas *als* Hill, Katherine, 253
Luce, Abraham, 233
Lydia, 232
Ludden, Eunice, 438
Lugg, Jane, 17, 22
John, 22
Luist, Elizabeth, 221
Lumpkin, Tamesin, 81
William, 81
Lundy, Benjamin, 396, 398
Lutman, Edward, 122
Lyde, mrs., 111
Lye, John, 46
Lyman, Lucy, 224
Rachel, 326
Thomas, 326
Lyngfield, Gilbert, 244
Sarah, 243
Lyon, Abigail, 57
James R., 89
Mary, 201
Lyttlefield, see Littlefield.
Lytton, ——, 320

McAutun, John, 419
McArthur, Daniel, 408
John, 408
Neal, 312
McClannan, William, 312
McClure, James, 10
Martha Rogers, 10
McCormick, Robert, 486
McCrady, Edward, 88
McCrillis, George W., 148, 385
McCullock, ——, 151
McDonald, Alexander, 312
James, 312
McGlenen, } Edward Web-
McGlennen, } ster, 389, 402
Macgowan, mr., 61
McIntire, Charles J., 400
McIntosh, 270, 398
Mack, Deborah, 480
Patience, 276
McKay, Archibald, 312
McKeen, ——, 390
McKenzie, Alexander, 300
Mackerell, Michael, 45
McKinley, William, 285, 288
McKinstry, ——, 480
McLeod, Alexander, 312
John, 312
McLoad, Alexander, 312
McLoud, Anson, 391
McMahon, Jane, 339
McMaster, John Bach, 382
McNitt, Lucinda, 341
Samuel, 341
Macomber, Ellen M., 210
McPhord, Elizabeth, 432
McRay, Alexander, 312
Macray, William Dunn, 94
Maddocke, ——, 259
Madog, 28
Magowan, mr., 171, 332, 463
Mallard, Agnes, 47
Lawrence, 47
Major, ——, 267
Malcomb, mr., 312
Mallabar, Ann, 267
Nicholas, 267
Mallory, Katherine, 260
Manchester, Alfred, 153, 387
Mann, } Abiathar, 409
Man, } Benjamin, 310, 408, 409, 411, 412, 414, 418, 420
Eunice, 414
George S., 377
Mary, 412
Rachel, 310, 408, 412, 414, 418, 420
Mann, } Sayberry, 418
cont'd } Theodosia, 411
Mannynge, Richard, 125
Mansfield, Helen, 84
William Murray, 293
Mantet, see De Mantet.
Manwaringe, dr., 111
March, doctor, 272
Abigail, 479
Abigail Robinson, 479
Clement, 478, 479
Eleanor, 479
Elizabeth, 430
Ellen Gates, 479, 481
John, 430
Joseph, 479
Margaret, 478
Mary, 479
Stephen, 479
Marchant, } Ann, 359
Merchant, } Cornelius, 230, 369, 370
Huxford, 232
Jean, 371
John, 231
Josiah, 359
Lydia, 371
Martha, 233
May W., 446
Seth, 230
Silas, 230, 369
Marcus Tullius Cicero, 336
Marcy, Moses, 98
Oliver, 100
Mark Anthony, 236
Markes, Joseph, 243
Miles, 248
Markham, William, 368
Marleburg, James, earl of, 127
Marrett, John, 144
Marryatt, } ——, 100
Maryott, } Frederick, 388
Marsh, } ——, 153
Marshe, } Andrew, 105
Rebecca, 112
Marshal, } ——, 257
Marshall, } Amos, 412
Marshell, } Anne, 250
Benjamin, 250
Damaris, 418, 420
Deborah, 414
Eunice, 181, 414–416
Ichabod, 412, 413, 415–417
John, 181, 414, 415, 420
Joseph, 249
Mary, 249
Nathan, 417
Sarah, 413, 417, 420
Marston, Enoch Quimby, 286, 289
Martin, } ——, 376, 399
Marten, } Asa, 434
Elizabeth, 432
Mary, 434
Sally, 25
Sarah, 233
Martinou, Francois, 34
Marvin, Mary, 448
Matthhew, 447, 448
T. R., 99
William T. R., 446
Maryott, see Marryatt.
Mascarene, Paul, 186
Masham, Sir William, 90
Mason, ——, 248
Alverdo H., 97
Elizabeth, 432
Hannah, 217
Jane, 271
John, 217, 262, 318, 320
Katherine, 247
O. H., 79, 80
Sampson, 97, 99
Mason, } Sarah, 217
cont'd } William, 432
Massey, } Frances, 123, 125
Masey, } William, 123, 125
Masury, Ellen, 150, 372
Mary, 372
Stephen, 150, 372
Matchett, James, 247
Mather, Abigail, 424
Anne, 275
Cotton, 36, 281
Eliezer, 367
Hannah, 367, 368
Horace E., 366
Increase, 275, 367, 424
Katharine, 366–368
Nathaniel, 367, 368
Richard, 366
Samuel, 366–368
Timothy, 367
Warham, 35
Matheson, ——, 261
Mathew, } see Matthews.
Mathews, }
Matrop, Thomas, 234
Matson, ——, 100
John, 35
Matthews, } Clara C., 446
Mathar, } Frances, 446
Mathew, } Hannah, 445
Mathewe, } J. A., 487
Mathews, } Lawrence, 256, 258
Matthew, } Mary, 445
Toby, 348
Ursula, 257–259
William, 445
Maudsley, } Sarah, 436
Moseley, }
Mauren, ——, 97
Maury, James, 460
Maverick, John, 344
Mawdsley, } Ebenezer, 199
Modesly, } Thomas, 199
Mawe, } ——, 257
Mawer, } dr., 258
Mewe, } John, 259
Martha, 258
Maxfield, Margery, 428
Maxwell, ——, 398
Ann, 396
Henry D., 396
John, 396
May, ——, 124, 132
Samuel, 193
Samuel P., 321
Mayhew, Deborah, 233
Elizabeth, 371
Jane, 203
John, 206
Lydia, 233
Matthew, 203, 205, 206
Phebe, 368
Thomas, 177, 179, 203–206
Sir Thomas, 203
Zaccheus, 371
Maynard, Abigail, 338
Barnabas, 425
Caroline E., 339
Charles F., 339
Charlotte A., 339
Charlotte M., 339
Daniel, 338, 339
Daniel Wallace, 339
Edward Flint, 339
Eliza, 339
Ellen, 339
Fanny Therese Walling, 339
Frances Maria Russell, 339
George, 128
Hannah, 337, 338
Harriet N., 338

Maynard, cont'd — Henry N., 339; Hepzibah, 338; John, 337; Josiah, 338; Lewis A., 338; Lois, 337, 338; Martha, 338; Mary, 337, 338, 425; Micah, 338; Moses, 337, 338; Nathaniel, 338; Samuel, 338; Sarah A., 339; Susan M., 339; Zachary, 337; Zelinda, 338
Mayo, Charles E., 392
Mead, ——, 247
Meade, Elizabeth, 184; Francis, 250; Hannah, 40; John, 184, 250; Mary, 184, 250; Matthew, 250; Sir Nathaniel, 250; Rebecca, 250; Richard, 250; Richard W., 90; Robert, 250; Samuel, 250; William, 250
Meare, John, 235; Margaret, 235
Mears, ——, 231
Meboon, Jonathan, 429; Mehitable, 429
Meech, Susan Spicer, 272, 278
Meeker, Anna, 324; Joseph, 324; Mary, 324; Samuel, 324
Meeres, John, 125
Meigs, Asenath, 326; Ezekiel, 326; John, 466, 469; Lydia, 466; Mindwell, 469
Melbone, mr., 319
Mellings, Robert, 244
Mellish, Philip, 137, 138
Mellus, Jerusha, 453; John, 453
Mercer, doctor, 169; George, 333; Hugh, 63
Merchant, see Marchant.
Meredith, sir Charles, 127; Robert, 127
Merlott, Elizabeth, 123, 125
Merriam, mr., 322; Charles, 150; George, 150; Matthew Henry, 291
Merrick, Hannah, 82
Merrill, ——, 207; Abigail, 429; Anna, 432; Anne, 434; Benjamin, 432; Deborah, 433; Eliphalet, 427, 434; Elizabeth, 428; Hannah, 430; Joanna, 430, 432; Joseph, 428, 432; Lydia, 432; Martha, 434; Mary, 427, 428, 433; Moses, 433; Richard, 430; Ruth, 427; Samuel, 85; S. P., 85
Merritt, Naomi, 439
Mervell, William, 67
Merwin, Andrew, 41; Daniel, 326; Rebecca, 326; Tamar, 41
Messenger, Abigail, 420
Messinger, Emilly, 228; Nathan, 420; Nathaniel, 413; Oliver, 413
Metcalf, ——, 100
Mewe, see Mawe.
Michel, see Mitchell.
Michell, see Mitchell.
Michelborne, Edward, 122; Elizabeth, 122; George, 121; John, 121, 122; William, 121
Michaelson, Jan, 475
Mico, ——, 125, 140
Middleton, Alexander, 13; Ann, 13; Arthur, 14; Charles, earl of, 13; Diana, 13; Elspeth, 13; George, 13; Helen, 13; John, earl of, 13; Mary, 14; Prudence, 13; Robert, 13
Mighell, Joanna, 226
Mighill, Sarah, 82
Mihell, Henry, 238; Joan, 238; Robert, 238; Thomas, 238
Miller, ——, 437; John, 274; Lydia, 274; Mary, 134, 457; Sarah, 199
Millett, George Bown, 150
Millinton, Martha, 409; Mary, 409, 410; Samuel, 409, 410
Mills, ——, 112; Thomas, 49
Milner, Elizabeth, 129
Milward, Thomas, 342
Miner, Alonzo A., 298; Elizabeth, 39; John, 39
Minot, Abigail, 450; Betsey, 470; Christopher, 470; Elizabeth, 469, 472; George, 98, 450, 469–473; James, 470, 473; John, 470; Joseph Grafton, 98, 473; Sarah, 473; Stephen, 469, 470, 473; Thomas, 98
Mirrill, Hannah, 429
Mitchell, Constant, 55
Michel, Experience, 216
Michell, John, 118, 263; Judith, 235, 263; Nahum, 362; Sarah, 235; Susanna, 74; Thomas, 263; William, 263
Modesly, see Mawdsley.
Mogridge, Lydia, 75
Monk, mr., 469, 470
Monnyngham, Charles, 249; William, 249
Monson, see Munson.
Montague, ——, 234; Annie S., 151; Ann Maria, 151; Charles H., 151
Montague, cont'd — Mary Elizabeth, 151; Samuel Leland, 151; William, 147, 148; William Henry, 147
Montgomery, Katherine, 434
Mountgomery, Nathaniel, 434; Susanna, 41
Montrose, James Grahame, marquis of, 13
Moody, Hannah, 221
Moon, Robert C., 85
Moore, ——, 286, 289
Moor, Abby, 74
More, Abby Frances, 75; Abigail, 73, 74; Abijah, 73; A. Frances, 75; Alexander Pope, 74; Amelia, 74; Amos, 74; Ann, 73; Antiphus Holland, 74; Bathsheba, 73; Benjamin, 72, 73; Benjamin Franklin, 74; Charles E., 75; Collins, 73; Cynthia, 74; Daniel, 73, 74; David, 73; David F., 286; Don Lorenzo, 74; Dorothy, 73; Eleanor, 73; Elijah, 73; Eliza, 74; Elizabeth, 72–74, 469; Elizabeth Vaugn, 75; Elmira, 74; George, 456; Grace, 73; Hannah, 73, 74; Harriet Newell, 456; Henry, 126; Isaac, 73, 74; Isaac Perry, 74; Jacob, 72, 73; Jennie M., 75; John, 68, 72–74, 98, 337; Jonathan, 73; Joseph, 72, 73; Joshua, 74; Julie L., 75; J. W., 98; Katherine, 74; Lucia W., 75; Lucy H., 74; Lydia, 72, 73; Lydia J., 74; Marcus, 74; Maria, 73; Mary, 72–74, 126, 337; Mary E., 75; Mary M., 74; Maurice, 469, 471; Mehitable, 73; Nathan W., 75; Nathaniel, 73; Phebe, 74; Polly, 74; Portius, 74; Rebecca, 74; Richard, 73; Roger, 473; Ruth, 74; Samuel, 73, 74; Sarah, 73, 74; Susanna, 73, 74; Sybilla, 73; Thomas, 73, 74, 246; Thomas Alexander, 75; Thomas Paine, 74, 75; Triphena, 74; Walter A., 75

Moore, cont'd } Welcome, 74
William, 72, 73
Morbury, Anthony, 125
More, see Moore.
Morehead, Joseph M., 102
Morehouse, Laurana Kimberley, 373
Morgan, Elizabeth Gertrude, 465
Frances A., 464, 465
Margery, 428
Mary, 56, 134
Paul, 428
Wallace, 465
William P., 464, 465
Morice, see Morris.
Morison, see Morrison.
Morphey, Richard, 42
Morrill, Abel, 430
Abigail, 431
Abraham, 431
Bersheba, 433
Betty, 435
David, 431
Elizabeth, 431
Hannah, 430
John, 432
Lydia, 433
Mary, 432
Micajah, 433
Miriam, 429
Moses, 429
Samuel, 433
Sarah, 429, 431
Susanna, 428, 432
Theophilus, 429
Morris, Morice, Morrise, Morrys, } ——, 394
mrs., 112
Anthony, 85
Charles, 400
Deborah, 418
Francis, 236, 351
John E., 397, 398
Kezia, 418
Rebecca, 200
Thomas, 200
Morrison, Morison, } Alexander, 312
Benjamin F., 283
John, 311
Leonard Allison, 248, 390
Morrys, see Morris.
Morse, ——, 99, 291, 480
Abner, 286, 484
Asa Porter, 96
Charles F., 484
John, 45
Judith, 432
Mary, 438
Roger, 45
William A., 289
Mortimore *als.* Tanner, Eleanor 76
Henry, 76
Matthew, 76
William, 76
Morton, Mary, 418
Nicholas, 144
Samuel, 418
Mortymer, Nicholas, 76
Morven, John, 47
Margery, 47
Moscrop, Joseph, 311
Mosely, see Maudsley.
Moulson, Mouldson, Mowldson, Mowlson, } mr., 111, 112
Anne, 120
Joan, 113
Nathaniel, 113
Rebecca, 112, 120
Thomas, 120
sir Thomas, 137
Moult, Francis, 142
Moulton, Charlotte Hiller, 455
Hannah, 433
John Tilden, 455
Moulton, cont'd } Leonice Marston
Sampson, 401
Samuel, 433
Mountgomery, see Montgomery.
Mountrath, countess of, 127
Mowatt, Henry, 221
Mower, Ephraim, 285
Hannah, 73
John, 73
Mowry, Abigail, 209, 212
Albert, 209
Amasa, 209
Anna, 209
Arlon, 207, 209, 210, 212, 397, 399, 400
Atwell, 209
Barney, 209, 210
Benjamin, 207, 211
Bethia, 207, 211
Caleb, 209
Charles Bowen, 209
Daisy B., 210
David, 209
Deborah, 209
Dorcas, 209
Duty, 209
Eliakim, 209
Elisha, 208
Elizabeth, 207, 208, 211
Emma L., 210
Erwin A., 209
Eugene C., 210
Experience, 208
Gideon, 208
Hannah, 207, 208, 211
Harriet, 210
Harriet W., 210
Henry, 208
Jeremiah, 208
Jesse, 209
John, 207, 208, 212
Jonathan, 207-209, 211
Joseph, 207, 208
Marcy, 208
Martha, 208, 209
Mary, 207, 208, 211
Mehitable, 207
Nancy, 209
Nathaniel, 207, 208, 210, 212
Orrin P., 209
Patience, 208
Peleg, 209
Phebe, 208
Phila, 209
Philip, 208
Rebecca, 209
Richard, 212
Robert, 209
Roger, 207, 208, 210-212
Sarah, 208
Stafford, 209
Stephen, 208
Susanna, 212
Thomas, 207, 211, 212
Urania, 208, 209
Uriah, 208, 209
Wanton, 208
Wilfrid L., 210
William A., 207, 210, 399, 400
Mudge, Alfred, 285, 483
Enoch Redington, 279
Mugford, ——, 361
Mulcaster, Peter, 112
Richard, 112
Mulford, Hannah, 81
Thomas, 81
Mulgrave, Timothy, 132
Mullines, Sarah, 436
William, 436
Munnings, mr., 248
Munsell, Anna, 411
Daniel, 411
Munsell, cont'd } Eunice, 411, 420
Joel, 88, 280
Lois, 224
Munson, Monson, } Eunice, 78
Murchison, John, 312
Murdock, Benjamin, 276
John, 56
Mary, 276
Ruth, 56
Murray, Hester, 468
Jonathan, 468
Thomas Harrison, 379
Musket, Joseph James, 250
Muston, Mary, 350
Myers, Albert Cook, 478, 479, 481
Nahhan, 433
Theodore B., 479
Myggot, Jacob, 182
Jonathan, 182
Myrand, ——, 63
Myrick, Deborah, 82
Hannah, 82
Stephen, 82
Thomas, 82

Nabbs, ——, 45, 124, 132, 139
Nash, Charles E., 379
Esther, 76
John, 273
Martha, 273
Mary, 196, 197, 436
Samuel, 76, 229
Timothy, 196, 197
Nason, Elias, 88
Neale, Neal, } ——, 261
Agnes, 261
Elizabeth, 261
Frances, 261
sir Francis, 261
Hannah, 436
Honora, 261
Mary, 261
Thomas, 230
sir Thomas, 261
Walter, 261, 262
William, 261
Needham, } lady, 251
Nedham, } Edmund, 320
Elizabeth, 251, 256
Francis, 251
Robert, 251
sir Robert, 251
Thomas, 251
Negus, Negoose, } Hannah, 17, 22
Isaac, 17, 22
Jane, 17, 22
Jonathan, 17, 22
Maria, 22
Neive, John, 107
Nelson, mr., 163
Eliza, 339
John, 166
Lydia, 56
Martha, 84
Temple, 166
Thomas, 58
William, 91, 101, 102, 281, 285, 287, 290
Nethercoate, ——, 260
Anthony, 260
Nettleton, Damaris, 325
Ezra, 325
Ruth, 57
Nevell, Nevelle, Nevill, } ——, 254
Amy, 260
Elizabeth, 260
John, 255, 260
Rebecca, 255
Thomas, 255, 260
Newberry, John, 68
Newby, Agnes, 107
John, 107
Margaret, 107

Newby, cont'd } Richard, 107
William, 107
Newce, Mary, 126
Newcomb, Abigail, 181, 183, 184
Daniel, 181
Ebenezer, 182
Eleazer, 181
Elizabeth, 438
Jemima, 183
Lydia, 184
Obadiah, 181–184, 420
Rachel, 449
Newdigate, John, 64
Nathaniel, 64
Newell, Jonathan, 37, 38
Marah, 54
Rebecca, 216
Susanna, 212
Newgate, } John, 42, 43
Newegate, } Philip, 42–44
Newhall, Hannah, 73
Thomas, 73
Thomas Bancroft, 486
Newland, Jabez, 365
Sarah, 365
Newman, mr., 172
John, 230, 369
William, 49
Newton, ——, 316
mr., 127
Alice, 84
Chester V., 338
Ellen, 339
Harriet N., 338
Russell D., 456
Sarah, 456
Walter, 338
Nichols, Niccoll, Nicholas, Nicholettes, Nicholettes *als.* Nicholas, Nicholls, Nicoll, Nycoll, } ——, 134, 260, 270; general, 34, 204, 205; Ambrose, 133; Anthony, 255; sir Edward, 260; Edward M., 484; Ferdinando, 93; Gabriel, 254; Hannah, 82; Hester, 133; Jabez, 82; Joshua, 73; Judith, 260; Katherine, 246; Lucinda, 457; Mary, 254, 260; Richard, 34, 254; Ruth, 73; Sarah, 82, 128; Washington, 457; William, 82, 254
Nicholson, } mr., 117, 249
Nickolson, } Arthur, 118
Christopher, 118
Margaret, 118
Nickerson, Allen, 446
Annie, 10
Eliza M., 9
Loisa, 446
Salathiel, 10
William, 10
Niles, Mary, 450
Samuel, 222
Nond, C. A., 96
Henry Edward, 96
Noble, John, 101
Noble, cont'd } Nathan, 401
Sarah, 428
Thomas, 428
Norcross, Hannah, 456
Norden, John, 117
Margaret, 110, 117
Mary, 110
Norfolke, Margaret, 124, 125
Mary, 124, 125
Richard, 124, 125
Sarah, 124, 125
Norforth, ——, 245
Norgate, Edward, 235, 236
Henry, 236
John, 236
Nicholas, 236
Norman, Elinor, 478
John, 257
Mary, 257
Robert, 257
North, ——, 146
Abi, 150
David, 474
Hannah Root, 474
Isaac, 474
Jedediah, 474
John, 474
Lemuel, 474
Rebecca, 474
Thomas, 474
Northcote, Katherine, 185
Northrop, Andrew, 41
Clara Minerva, 41
Clarina, 41
Clark, 41
Laodomia, 41
Mary Ann, 41
Mercy, 41
Polly, 41
Sarah, 41
Waite Smith, 41
Wolcott, 41
Northumberland, earl of, 136
Northup, Joseph, 317
Hopestill, 317
Norton, ——, 230
mr., 230
col., 444
Abner, 232
Anna, 233
Anne Bradstreet, 272
Bayes, 232
Benjamin, 327
Charles Eliot, 483
David, 232
Deborah, 233, 467
Ebenezer, 231, 233
Eliakim, 370
Elizabeth, 326, 327
Enoch, 230, 231
Grace, 323
Hannah, 432
Henry, 231
Hepzibah, 232
Isaac, 231, 370
Jean, 233
Jerusha, 233
John, 369
John Finn, 272
Joseph, 369, 467
Judah, 232
Katherine, 262
Katherine Marie, 272
Laurana Kimberley, 373
Lewis Mills, 291, 390
Lot, 232
Love, 368
Lucy Winthrop, 272
Mary, 370
Matthew, 370
Obed, 232
Oliver E., 272
sir Richard, 262
Thomas, 262, 323
Norton, cont'd } Timothy, 231, 369
William, 231, 373
William Shepard, 272
Nortridge, ——, 112
Norwood, Alice, 424
Nowell, John, 228
Mary, 228
Noyes, Benjamin, 429
B. Luke, 481
Constance, 404
Daniel, 338
Elizabeth, 432, 434
Hannah, 433, 438
James, 481
James Atkins, 404
Jonathan, 432
Mary, 338, 430, 433
Nathan, 67
Nathaniel, 431
Nicholas, 481
Parker, 431
Penelope Barker, 404
Peter, 481
Rebecca, 82
Samuel, 82
Sarah, 338, 429, 431
William, 438
Nutter, Ann, 82
Hatevil, 82
Nutting, David, 79
Tamar, 79
Nycoll, see Nichols.
Nye, Stephen, 128

Oakes, George, 322
Oakman, Mary, 364
Obre, Robert, 349, 350
Offeley, Thomas, 114
Oglander, ——, 261
Eleanor, 261
Francis, 266
George, 261, 262, 266
Jane, 261
John, 261, 266
sir John, 262, 265
Mary, 261
Oliver, 265, 266
William, 261, 265, 266
sir William, 261, 266, 268
Olcott, Abigail, 79, 308
Ann, 308
Anne, 79
Bulkley, 183
Damaris, 183, 308, 418
Daniel, 79, 310
Dorcas, 416, 417
Elias, 310
Elizabeth, 419
Eunice, 79, 183, 184, 308, 310, 408
Ezekiel, 416, 417
Hannah, 408
James, 307, 309, 310, 418
John, 416
Jonathan, 79
Margaret, 307, 418
Mary, 419
Peter, 183
Sarah, 307–310, 418
Timothy, 183, 184, 308, 310, 408, 419, 420
Titus, 183, 308, 418
Olden, Charles Smith, 384
Oldis, 46
Olds, mr., 79
Benjamin, 79
Lucy, 79
Oliver, mrs., 117
Andrew, 228
Daniel, 228
Grizell, 228
Mary, 228
Peter, 228
Thomas, 228, 421

Olmstead, } Anne, 40
Olmsted, } David, 309
Hannah, 183
John, 308
Joseph, 183,308,309
Margaret, 418
Martha, 183, 308, 309, 419
Stephen, 418
Olney, George H., 379
Richard, 483
Omerton, Thomas, 259
Oram, Agnes, 45
Orball, } Susan, 116
Orbell, }
Ordronaux, John, 401
Ordway, Benjamin, 428
Jonathan, 26
Lydia, 26
Rebecca, 428
O'Reilley, John Boyle, 403
Orne, Anna, 425
Osbaldeston, } bishop, 59
Osbalston, } Judith, 139
Lambert, 139
Osborn, } mr., 134
Osborne, } Elizabeth, 233
Osgood, Ann, 428
Apphia, 432
Henry, 427
Molly, 435
Philip, 432
Rhoda, 427
Samuel, 428
Otis, } Albert Boyd, 9-12, 152, 291
Ottis, }
Outtis, } Amos, 187, 206, 357,358
David, 9
Dorothy, 76
Eliza M., 9
Elizabeth, 81
James, 76
Jane, 9
John, 10, 76, 191
Joseph, 76
Lucy, 76
Mary, 76, 191, 358
Samuel, 9
Sarah, 76
Stephen, 76
Oulte, Richard, 244
Oulton, John, 219
Owen, Benjamin, 437
Hannah, 437
N., 31
Roger, 252
William, 251
Owins, Sally, 341
Oxenbridge, John, 139

P——, captain, 36
Pabodie, Abigail, 57
Elizabeth, 54, 57
Hannah, 56
Isabel, 54
Jerusha, 57
John, 54, 57
Judith, 57
Lydia, 57
Martha, 55
Mary, 54, 57
Mercy, 55, 366
Priscilla, 55, 57
Rebecca, 56, 57
Ruth, 56, 439
Sarah, 55
William, 54, 57, 362
See also Peabody.
Packard, } Eliphaz, 454
Parckard, } Hannah, 208
Lurana, 341
Paddock, Susannah, 273
Page, } Abby R., 303
Padge, } Abigail, 430
Paige, } Agnes, 247
Page, } Alice, 247
cont'd } Betty, 428
Catherine, 434
Clarinda, 302
Daniel, 435
Eleanor, 429
Elizabeth, 247
Enoch, 430, 434
Ephraim, 429
Hannah, 429, 431
Jane, 431
John, 247
Lucius Robinson, 297-307, 337, 375, 486
Lucy, 303
Margaret, 247
Marion, 247
Mary, 297, 430
Nathaniel, 297
Nicholas, 372
Robert, 247
Sarah, 435
Timothy, 297
William, 247
Paine, } captain, 187
Pain, } Abigail, 219
Pane, } Ann, 223
Payne, } Edmund, 144
Elisha, 219, 223
Hannah, 422
Hitty, 82
Jane, 203
John, 208, 416
Mary, 219
Mehitable, 82
Moses, 416, 437
Nathaniel, 95, 102
Rebecca, 219
Robert, 203
Rufus, 415
Sarah, 416, 437
Stephen, 414, 415
Urania, 208
William, 165, 421, 422
Zerviah, 223
Pagett, mr., 257
Paige, see Page.
Pake, Anne, 108
Pakeman, Thomas, 126
Palfrey, Adelaide Eliza, 384
John C., 384
John G., 381
Palmer, } ——, 125, 137
Pallmer, } Ann, 223
Elizabeth, 56, 115
Frank, 271
John, 124, 125
John Jacob, 27
Moses, 478
Paul, 368
Thomas, 27, 219
William, 319, 320
Paltsits, Victor H., 311
Pare, John, 472
Pargiter, ——, 135
John, 133
Park, } Cynthia, 223
Parke, } Elizabeth, 224
Frederic Willard, 94, 147, 283, 393-395, 483
Sarah, 427
Parker, Agnes, 66
Elijah, 417
Elizabeth, 487
Eunice, 417
Hannah, 82
Jacob, 66, 359
James, 340
John, 66, 236
Lucretia, 340
Margaret, 426
Mary, 359
Mehitable, 360
Nathaniel, 82
Robert, 66
Parker, } Stephen, 66
cont'd } Thomas, 66, 487
Timothy, 426
Parkhurst, Anne, 137
Betsey, 456
Ellen, 137
Gertrude, 138
Helen, 137
Henry, 137, 138
Jabez, 227
John, 137
Lucy, 227
Mary, 137
Nathaniel, 137, 138
Olive, 138
Robert, 137
sir Robert, 137, 138
Thomas, 137, 138
Parkman, Francis, 453, 477
Parks, Hannah, 74
John, 74
Nathaniel, 468
Submit, 468
Parlin, Hannah, 398
Parmelee, Anna, 467
Ebenezer, 467
Jane, 468
John, 468
Mary, 469
Parmer, Jane, 232
Parnell, Henry, 487
Parr, Richard, 355
Parratt, Robert, 69
Parrot, Benjamin, 451
Rebecca, 451
Parshall, James C., 286, 288, 376
Parsons, Anne, 430
Eben, 186
Elizabeth, 427
Gorham, 186
Mary, 186
Sarah, 427
Thomas, 430
William, 427, 431
Partridge, Lucretia, 228
Nicholas, 241
Patchinge, mr., 107
Patten, } Dorcas, 128, 129, 140, 142
Patton, }
Elizabeth, 129, 142
Peter, 312
Robert, 128, 142
Thomas, 141
William, 129, 142
Patterson, Daniel W., 456
D. Williams, 371
Lucy Ann, 456
Patton, see Patten.
Pawson, James, 353
Payling, John, 27
Payne, see Paine.
Payson, Adelaide Eliza, 384
Edward, 384
Edward P., 376
Elizabeth, 197
Gilbert Russell, 384
Giles, 197, 198
Hannah Gilbert, 384
James, 384
Phillips, 64, 384
Samuel, 384
Samuel Russell, 383, 384
Sarah, 198, 424
Swift, 384
Peabody, Francis, 404
George, 393
See also Pabodie.
Peale, Blanche, 271
Charles Willson, 291
Peapes, Nicholas, 319
Pearce, see Pierce.
Pearl, } ——, 248
Pearle, } Rebecca, 385
Pearse, see Pierce.

Pearson, } Dodo, 325
Pierson, } Elizabeth, 372
John, 371, 372
John M., 376
John Perley, 372
Joseph, 372
Mary, 325
Richard, 372
Ruth, 371, 372
Samuel, 372
Sarah, 372
William, 107
Pease, } ——, 231
Peas, } Abia, 232
Abigail, 369, 371
Abraham, 231
Anna, 233
Barzillai, 368, 370
Benjamin, 369
Deborah, 371
Ephraim, 231, 370, 371
Green, 28
Hannah, 231, 233, 371
Harriet M., 230, 233, 368, 369, 371
Isaac D., 233
John, 231
John Harper, 370
Jonathan, 368–370
Joseph, 231, 232
Lemuel, 231
Love, 370, 371
Lydia, 233
Martha, 233
Mary, 371
Mel., 368
Melatiah, 371
Nathaniel, 371
Obed, 231
Obadiah, 370
Peter, 369
Prince, 232
Rebecca, 369
Reuben, 370
Richard L., 233
Sarah, 231
Stephen, 230
Sylvanus, 370
Thomas, 230, 231
Tristram, 370
Peche, Anne, 253
Peck, } Elizabeth, 215
Pecke, } Faith, 215
Nicholas, 246
Rachel, 246
Robert M., 303
Thomas, 215
Peek, Annatie, 475
Jan, 475
Marie, 475
Peele, Etheldred, 121
Pegge, Samuel, 351
Peirce, see Pierce.
Pell, ——, 124
Pembroke, ——, 264
Pendall, } Asahel, 311
Pendal, } Elisha, 308
Elizabeth, 307
John, 307, 308, 310, 311, 410
Jonathan, 410
Lucy, 310
Penn, James, 64
John, 102
William, 32, 382
Penniman, } mr., 124
Pennyman, } G. W., 376
James, 23
Penrice, John, 312
Pepperrell, lady, 270
Andrew, 221
sir William, 186, 187, 221, 270, 382
Pepys, Samuel, 13
Percival, } Caroline, 446
Percivall, } Judith, 259, 260
Perkins, Benjamin, 432
Elizabeth, 432
Jonathan, 429
Miriam, 429
T. A., 379
Titus, 77
Perrey, see Perry.
Perrin, Elizabeth, 77
Joanna, 77
Joseph, 77
Noah, 77
Perry, } ——, 480
Perrey, } Amos, 378, 396
D. B., 149
James, 15
John, 245
Rachel, 222
Sara Abbott Woods, 292
William Stevens, 291
Perryman, Richard, 111
Peter the Great, 345
Peters, Anna, 314
Samuel, 295
Pettingell, Akerman, 373
Deborah, 373
Petty, Hester, 116
John, 116, 126
Pewsey, Francis, 262
Peyton, col., 470
Phayre, R., 319
Phelps, John Case, 96
Philip, king, 33, 76, 145, 190, 214, 449
Phillimore, ——, 86, 96, 99
Phillips, } ——, 143
Phelipps, } Abigail, 228
Philips, } Alice, 319
Philipse, } Anna E., 151
Anne, 319
Christopher, 318, 319
Elizabeth, 162
Francis, 351
Frederick, 313
George, 318
John, 151, 164, 246, 451
Katherine, 319
Martha, 319
Mary, 319
Miriam, 451
Nicholas, 319
P. Lee, 400
Richard, 264
Stephen Henry, 162, 486
sir Thomas, 321
William, 162, 267
Philpottes, Thomas, 234
Phipps, } Elizabeth, 199
Phipp, } Mary, 199, 337
Phips, } Solomon, 199, 337
William, 15
sir William, 52, 53, 389, 421
Phinney, Edmund, 291
Pick, } Eilam, 66
Picke, } Elizabeth, 66
Ricke, } Richard, 66
Stephen, 66
Pickard, Mark, 14
Mary, 14
Mary Lovell, 14
Miriam J., 74
Pickas, } ——, 128
Picks, } Alice, 128, 129
Pickus, } Judith, 129
Picke, see Pick.
Pickering, mr., 404
John, 289, 290, 425
Sarah, 289, 290, 425
Pickmore, mr., 112
John, 112
Thomas, 112
Picke, } see Pickas.
Pickus, }
Pierce, } Elizabeth, 81
Pearse, } F. B., 52, 53
Peirce, } Fred. C., 278
Frederick Clifton, 285, 287
Hannah, 52
Henry B., 483
James, 52
John, 449
Martha, 450
Phebe, 52, 53, 101
Rebecca, 449
Susanna, 227
Thomas, 81
Willard, 227
William, 372
Pierpont, John, 154
Pierson, see Pearson.
Pigeon, Edward, 262
Piggott, Humphrey, 132
Pike, Abigail, 429
Dorcas, 341
Richard, 154
Thomas, 429
Pile, ——, 113, 258
Pilkington, Esther, 311
Martha, 311
Thomas, 311
Pillsbury, ——, 397, 399
Elizabeth, 433
Pimer, Elizabeth, 200
Pindar, sir Paul, 129
Pineo, Jonathan, 453
Mary, 453
Pinney, Ellen Agnes, 328
John B., 328
Mary, 418
Pulsaunte, sir John, 253
Piper, Albert G., 85
William T., 377
Pitcher, ——, 254
Mary, 451
William, 254
Pitkin, Calvin, 418
Elizabeth, 412
Eunice, 417
Paul, 416
Martha, 409–412, 414–416, 418
Rebecca, 415
Richard, 417
Samuel, 410–411
Thomas, 309, 409–412, 414–416, 418
Thomas White, 409
Pitt, Elizabeth, 114
Rebecca, 114
William, 114
Pitts, } Mary, 16
Pittes, } Peter, 16
Rebecca, 106
Pittwine, Alice, 66
Platz, Elizabeth, 432
Platt, Aphia, 79
Homer, 79
James, 79
John, 79
Levi, 79
Malora, 79
Ophelia, 79
Sarah, 79
Playee, ——, 237
Playfoote, Robert, 136
Plome, see Plumbe.
Plott, } Robert, 31, 32
Plot, }
Plumbe, } John, 248
Plome, } Mary, 249
Steven, 248, 249
William, 248

Plummer, Ann, 364
Plumpton, Elizabeth, 125
Richard, 125
Plympton, Thomas, 37
Poe, ——, 278
Pointz, capt., 29
Pois, ——. 202
Pole, see Poole.
Pollard, Jabez, 386
Mary, 386
Pollet, Marie, 313, 314
Polwhele, ——, 344
Pomeroy, ——, 277
doctor, 277
Pontus Glass, Mary, 364
Poole, } Jane, 185
Pole, } Nathaniel, 185
William, 185
Sir William, 185
William F., 282
Pope, Charles Henry, 285, 286, 290
Hannah, 229, 227
Sarah, 225
Poor, Albert, 395
Anne, 430
Hannah, 430
John, 430
Porter, ——, 118, 122, 354
Ann, 308
Anna, 438
Charles, 122
Chloe, 184
Daniel, 308
Edward G., 290, 291
Esther, 308
James, 310
Job, 309
John, 122, 461
Joseph W., 162, 163
J. W., 77, 373
Mary, 121, 122
Polly, 225
Samuel, 184, 308, 310
Sarah, 184, 309
Sybil, 309
William, 122
Pory, } Eleanor, 122, 126
Pry, } Elizabeth, 119, 122, 125, 126
Helen, 126
Jane, 126
John, 122, 125, 126
Katherine, 126
Mary, 122, 125, 126
Robert, 122, 125, 126
Thomas, 122, 125, 126
Posey, John, 461
Post, Beriah, 416
Elizabeth, 411
Esther, 311
Gideon, 182-184, 309-311, 408, 409
Hannah, 182, 410
Jazaniah, 184
Joseph, 310
Levi, 309
Lois, 310
Lydia, 183
Mary, 182, 184, 309-311, 409, 419
Mercy, 409
Oliver, 408
Stephen, 310, 311, 409-411, 416
Potter, Albert, 379
Isabel, 247
Potter, *als.* Finbus, } Jane, 247, 248
Frybus, }
Potts, William John, 94, 101
Potwine, mr., 416
Poulter, Anthony, 242
Margaret, 242
Powell, ——, 251, 252
Andrew, 251
Powell, *cont'd* } David, 28
Edward, 251
Eleazer, 414
Elijah, 185
Elizabeth, 309
Francis, 251
John, 414
J. W., 104
Lois, 309
Rachel, 414
Richard, 251
Robert, 251
Thomas, 251
Trueman, 185, 309
Power, Anne, 250, 251
Anthony, 250
——, 474
Powlett, lady, 262
sir Richard, 262
Pownall, Thomas, 221
Pratt, } ——, 370
Prat, } Charles H., 99
Eleazer Franklin, 96, 99, 101
Francis S., 99
Matthew, 78
Mehitable, 83
Nehemiah, 453
Olive, 453
Phinehas, 96, 99, 101
Ruth, 453
Pray, Richard, 211
Prence, Thomas, 297
See also Prince.
Prescott, } Alice, 428
Prescot, } Helen M., 285, 288
Martha, 434
Reuben, 428
William H., 388
Presson, George Rogers, 282
Pressy, Hezekiah, 435
Tanizen, 435
Preston, Abigail, 310
Hester, 123, 125
Isaac, 123, 125
James, 370
Joseph, 310, 408
Mary, 408
Rebecca, 370
Price, ——, 397
Abigail, 371
Elizabeth, 371
George W., 371
Jacob T. B., 371
Joanna, 371
Joseph, 371
Nathaniel, 371
Nicholas, 318
Sarah, 371
Thomas, 31
William, 393
Pritchard, K. A., 77
Prier, Edmund, 312
Priest, Deliverance, 438
Prigge, Mary, 120
Prince, } Alice, 339
Prence, } Christopher, 200
Printz, } Frank A., 97
John, 314
Mary, 200
Thomas, 13, 102, 360
See also Prence.
Principall, mr., 69
Prittyman, mr., 124
Probee, } ——, 133
Proby, } Edward, 134
Elizabeth, 133, 134
Matthew, 134
Proctor, } Abigail, 435
Prockter, } Jonathan, 434
Martha, 434
W. L., 85
Prout, Elizabeth, 276, 480
Pry, see Pory.
Puffer, Hannah, 450
James, 450
Matthias, 196
Pullen, Abel, 39
Desire, 39
Puller, Sarah, 140
Pulsifer, Bickford, 104
David, 104
Sarah, 104
Punderson, Damaris, 325
John, 325
Punter, Giles, 68
Purdy, Francis, 83
Mary, 83
Purgall, ——, 241
Purmort, C. H., 278, 376
Elias, 376
John, 376
Joseph, 376
Lazarus, 376
Purrington, Joshua, 80
Mary, 80
Purser, Thomas, 134
Pusley, Caleb, 429
Sarah, 429
Putnam, Eben, 54, 80, 113, 246
G. P., 387
Hannah, 220, 227
Israel, 76, 220, 227
John, 227
Joseph, 227
Molly, 227
Sarah, 220
Thomas, 227
Puy, see Pye.
Puzey, Rebecca, 113
Pye, } ——, 127, 140
Puy, } lady, 114
Hester, 109, 115, 116
Robert, 122
Sir Walter, 109, 114, 116
Pyke, Robert, 253
Thomas, 253
Pyman, Joyce, 266
Pyne, Jermyn, 109
Mary, 108
Pinner, Elizabeth, 108

Quaritch, Bernard, 481
Quimby, } Abigail, 435
Quimble, } Benjamin, 428
Elizabeth, 428
mr., 264
mrs., 264
Edward, 268
Jane, 268
Lucy, 268
Samuel, 428
Quince, Richard, 469-471
Quincy, Dorothy, 268
Quintus, Horatius Flaccus, 332

Radcliffe, Jane, 251
Radford, Ralph, 263
Rebecca, 263
Raine, William, 65
Rainton, see Raynton.
Ramsey, John, 320
Ranck, Samuel H., 90
Rand, John C., 406
Randall, } Abraham, 250
Randell, } Margaret, 250, 251
Randal, } Mary, 420
Matthew, 16
Sarah, 357
Vincent, 357
Ranger, Edward, 232
Rankin, Mary, 134
See also Bankin.
Ransom, Jane, 480
Joseph, 480
Rashley, Samuel, 49
Rat, Isaac, 32, 33
Rathbone, Richard, 116
Ratliffe, John, 135

Raven, John James, 101, 145, 291, 401
Rawlins, mrs., 112
Rawlinson, John, 270
Rawson, Edward, 120, 343, 344, 372
Rachel, 344
William, 116
Ray, Ann, 373
Asa, 456
George, 373
Lydia, 456
Mary, 456
Rachel, 456
Raymond, Abigail, 40
Edward A., 104
Raynardson, Abigail, 108
Rayner, Elizabeth, 450
William, 450
Raynolds, see Reynolds.
Raynton, } ——, 109, 120
Rainton, } mr., 111, 112
Anne, 110, 119
Elizabeth, 119
George, 112, 119, 121
Hammond, 112, 120
Jane, 120
Joshua, 120
Magdalen, 120
Martha, 120
Mary, 120
Nicholas, 112, 113
Nicholas, 119-121
sir Nicholas, 113, 119, 120, 137
Rebecca, 119, 120
Robert, 120
Thomas, 111, 112, 119
William, 112, 120
Read, } ——, 53, 100
Reade, } Aaron, 74
Reed, } Abigail, 52
Alice, 107
Anne, 107
Betsey, 456
Charles F., 80
Daniel, 52, 53
David, 439
Edgar H., 17, 22, 23
Elizabeth, 50, 53, 122
Esdras, 246
Francis, 51
James, 25, 26
James, 52, 107, 451
Jemima, 430
John, 53, 400
Joseph, 52, 53
Joshua, 52, 276, 456
Katherine, 65
Margaret, 51
Mary, 53
Mehitable, 451
Nathaniel, 52
Nicholas, 107
Phebe, 52
Ralph, 53
Ruth, 340
Sally, 341
Sarah, 69, 276
Thomas, 320
Timothy, 53
Triphena, 74
William, 52, 53
William H., 399
Reclus, Elisee, 481
Redeway, ——, 100
Redfield, Peleg, 469
Priscilla, 57
Theophilus, 57
Redman, Margaret, 429
Robert, 448
Thomas, 262
Reeve, ——, 133
Reeves, Cockerell, 243
Cochran, 243
Margery, 272
Reinel, Pedro, 481
Remick, Beulah, 202
John R., 202
Remington, Agnes, 246
Mary, 246
Nathaniel, 246
Samuel, 246
Rennals, see Reynolds.
Revere, Paul, 13, 88
Reynolds, } ——, 278, 317
Rennals, } David, 232, 309
Reynell, } Deliverance, 317
Raynolds, } Jonathan, 309
Rennell, } Joseph, 250
Reynoldes, } Justus, 309
Renel, } May, 84
Reynal, } Peter, 84
Ronnell, } Prudence, 309
Robert, 113
Rice, Alexander H., 483
Edmund, 72
Eleanor, 73
Elizabeth, 72
Franklin P., 375, 402
Grace, 73
Henry, 72
Nathaniel, 337
Patience, 337
William W., 193
Rich, sir Charles Stuart, 277
Richarde, mr., 262
Richards, Abigail, 438
Benjamin, 438
Cordelia, 148, 385
Hannah, 426
Jane, 261
Richardson, ——, 148, 279, 385, 480
Amos, 81, 82
Charles, 82
Chloe, 82
Clarinda, 302
Ezekiel, 52, 82, 302
Flavel, 82
Frederic Lord, 278, 279
Harriet, 278
Humphrey, 81
John, 311
Jonathan, 81
Justus, 81
Lavinia, 82
Lemuel, 81
Louis, 81
Lucy, 303
Martin, 82
Mary, 279
Mason, 82
Nathan, 81
Phebe, 52
Solomon, 303
Stephen, 81
Susanna, 52
Vina, 82
Welthea, 82
William, 278
Zebulon, 81
Richmond, ——, 142
Abigail, 17, 22
John, 17, 22
Elizabeth, 54
Joseph, 17, 22
Mary, 17, 22
Mehitable, 17, 22, 23
Samuel, 17, 22, 23
Sylvester, 54
Ricke, see Picke.
Riddall, see Rudhall.
Riddle, Richard, 312
Rider, } Desire, 360
Ryder, } Ebenezer, 360
John, 360
Mehitable S., 446
Suky, 446
Thankful, 360
Thomas, 446
Rigby, Abigail, 199
Riker, ——, 33, 35
Ring, Abigail, 434
Andrew, 365
Judith, 428
Mary, 364, 431, 434
Miriam, 428
Phebe, 363, 364
Susanna, 429
William, 434
Zeruiah, 365
Ripley, } Abraham, 370
Riply, } Anna, 225
Hannah, 224
Peter, 230, 370
Thomas, 370
Risley, } Abigail, 410
Wrisley, } Charles, 410
Eliza, 410
Elizabeth, 410
Lois, 416
Rebecca, 420
Thomas, 263, 415, 416
Ritson, mr., 57, 60
Rivers, ——, 118, 138
Robers, sir William, 139
Roberts, mr., 124
Catherine, 383
Jerusha, 218
Oliver Ayer, 482
Peter, 218
Richard, 128
Robbins, } Comfort, 373
Robins, } Edward H., 64
John Stillman, 373
Jonathan, 341
Josiah Stillman, 373
Mehitable, 365
Rachel, 373
Robert, 234
Sally, 341
Robinson, ——, 112
Abigail, 479
Christopher, 112
Elizabeth, 433
Hamline E., 103
Hannah, 55
James, 433
James Harvey, 393
Jerusha, 453
John, 55, 479
sir Leonard, 133
Mary, 201, 297
Sarah, 466
Susanna, 74
Thomas, 466
Robbishart, Jeric, 319
Robothom, John, 320
Rochdale, Richard, 114, 117
Rockwell and Churchill, 392, 396
Roe, Alfred S., 389
Benjamin, 80
John, 80
Mary, 80
Rogers, ——, 234
mr.,
Abigail, 17, 22
Ann, 54, 430
Charles, 234, 235
Daniel, 234, 237
Elizabeth, 54, 55, 428, 432
Hannah, 54, 276
Horatio, 102
Jabez, 413, 415-417
Jabez, 285, 290

Rogers, cont'd { Jane, 234
Joan, 237
John, 22, 54, 234, 238, 251, 276, 288
John G., 192
Katherine, 92
Leonard, 413
Lois, 437
Lucy, 413, 415-417
Marah, 54, 276
Margaret, 234, 343
Mary, 234, 432
Nathan, 428
Nathaniel, 417
Philip, 234, 235, 237, 238
Robert, 427
Ruth, 54, 327
Sarah, 54, 427
Susanna, 431
Thomas, 54
William, 234, 343
Rogerson, John, 251
Rolleston, Deborah, 250
Matthew, 250
Samuel, 250
Rollins, Daniel, 88, 89, 280, 388, 482
Samuel Winkley, 401
Rollo, Mary, 418
Romney, ——, 142
Ropes, Mary, 228
Rooke, Elizabeth, 243
William, 243
Root, Abigail, 414
Amos, 415
Asahel, 414, 416, 420
Daniel, 412
Eliakim, 412, 415, 416
Eunice, 415, 416
John, 416
Rhoda, 416
Rose, Christopher, 488
Dorothy, 327, 328
Ichabod, 181
John, 181
Ross, doctor, 333
Caroline, 385
James, 385
Peter, 291
Rossitur, { Jane, 22
Rossetur, { Rebecca, 326
Timothy, 326
Roulhac, Francis L. G., 288
Psalmet, 288
Rouse, } Anthony, 44
Rows, } sir John, 239
Rowse, } John, 364
Sarah, 364
Rowe, ——, 263
mr., 44
See also Roe.
Rowell, Ann, 430
Jacob, 430
Jemima, 430
Judith, 432
Molly, 434
Nathaniel, 432
Rowland, Joseph, 83
Kate Mason, 387
Sarah, 83
Rowlandson, Mary, 289
Rowse, see Rouse.
Royall, Isaac, 270, 271, 382, 471
Mary McIntosh, 270
Rudd, Esther, 215
Eunice, 224
Jonathan, 215
Malcolm Day, 486
Nathaniel, 215
Patience, 447, 448
Rebecca, 215
William, 224
Rudhall, } Abel, 146, 147
Riddall, } Abraham, 146, 147
Ruggles, Betsey, 383
Joanna, 77, 423
John, 383
Joseph, 39, 77, 423
Laodomia, 41
Martha, 77
Mary, 422
Polly, 41
Samuel, 297
Sarah, 39
Thomas, 280
Timothy, 297, 422
Rumney, ——, 260
Russell, } ——, 111, 112, 394
Russel, } Abigail, 82
E. H., 84
Elizabeth, 27, 360, 361
George, 27
Giles, 360
Joan, 113
John, 30, 152
Lydia, 233
Mary, 27
Pelatiah, 369
Samuel, 27, 360, 361
William, 232
William E., 483
Rust, Elizabeth, 432
Samuel, 181, 182, 184
Sarah, 182, 184
Zebulon, 184
Ruthen, ——, 45, 139
Ryder, see Rider.
Rylands, J. Paul, 93, 130
Rythe, George, 262

Sabin, } ——, 100, 270
Sabine, }
Sackville-West, ——, 272
Saddo, Robert, 320
Thomas, 320
Sadler, ——, 257
Safford, } Alice, 67
Saffold, } Ann, 67
Savord, } Edith, 67
Sefford, } Editha, 67
John, 67
Nathaniel Foster, 67
Rebecca, 67
Sarah, 67
Thomas, 67
Timothy, 67
William, 67
Saile, } William, 30, 31
Sayle, }
Sainte Hélène, see de Sainte Hélène.
St. John, ——, 111, 260, 488
doctor, 259
sir Alexander, 260
Alice, 255, 257-259
Ann, 256, 258
sir Anthony, 260
Babara, 260
Beauchamp, 260
Dorothy, 256
Edward, 256
Elizabeth, 256
John, 256, 258, 259
Judith, 256
Margaret, 260
Mary, 256, 258, 259
Oliver, 255, 256, 258-261
sir Roland, 260, 261
Sibilla, 260
Sairs, mr., 134
Sale, Ann, 64
Ephraim, 196
John, 64
Mary, 196
Salisbury, } Edward E., 377
Salsbury, } John, 145, 226
Martha, 226
Nicholas, 226
Salisbury, cont'd { Rebecca, 226
William, 145
Salter, Dorothy, 138
John, 247
Robert, 247, 248
William, 284
Sampson, } Abigail, 364
Samson, } Abraham, 76, 274, 364
Alexander, 364
Ann, 364
Austin, 43, 44
Barnabas, 364
Caleb, 364
David, 364
Ebenezer, 364
Elizabeth, 274, 364
Ephraim, 364
Esther, 76
Eunice, 274
Experience, 364
George, 364
Grace, 364
Hannah, 364
Henry, 364
Ichabod, 76
Isaac, 274, 364
Jacob, 274
Jerusha, 364
Joanna, 364
John, 56
Jonathan, 364
Joseph, 364
Joshua, 364
Josiah, 364
Keturah, 364
Lora, 55, 364
Lydia, 274, 364
Mary, 364
Mercy, 364
Miles, 364
Nathaniel, 364
Peleg, 364
Penelope, 364
Phebe, 274
Priscilla, 56, 364
Rachel, 55, 364
Rebecca, 364
Ruth, 440
Sarah, 364
Zuruiah, 364
Sanborn, Frank B., 480
Hannah, 430, 432
Jonathan, 430
Mary, 432
Nathaniel, 432
Phinehas, 432
Victor Channing, 376, 480
Sanders, see Saunders.
Sanderson, see Saunderson.
Sandwith, ——, 96
George, 99
Sanford, Elizabeth, 354
Huldah, 328
Mary, 228
Robert, 354
Ruth, 447, 448
Sanger, ——, 489
William Cary, 402
Sanky, William, 120
Sansom, } Richard, 203, 205
Saxson, }
Sargent, } Aaron, 377
Sargant, } A. Frances, 75
Anne, 433
Betsey, 26
David, 430
Francis, 139
Hannah, 428
Jane, 430
John, 433
John S., 72, 75
Margaret, 139
Mehitable, 433

Sargent, cont'd } Martha, 433
Noah, 433
Sarson, Jean, 233
Saunders, } ——, 133
Sander, } judge, 475
Sanders, } Alice, 319
Saunderse, } Deborah, 131
Elizabeth, 133
Hester, 131
Johannes, 475, 476
John, 131
Martha, 226
Mary, 439
Michael, 131
Patty, 25
Richard, 121, 131
Thomas, 131
Walter, 319
See also Glen.
Saunderson, } Anna, 23
Sanderson, } Edward, 23
Elizabeth, 23, 24
Joseph, 23
Lydia, 24
Mary, 24
Robert, 23, 24, 290
William, 23, 24
Savage, ——, 458, 485
Arthur, 147
Elizabeth, 219
Hannah, 273, 374
Hiel, 273, 374
James, 22-24, 83, 194, 195, 197, 249, 275, 322, 339, 441, 443, 446-448
James F., 273, 374
John, 484
Minot J., 158
Richard, 92
Thomas, 165, 219, 372
William, 219
Saverry, Edward, 320
Saville, } ——, 107
Savel, } Daniel, 129
Savil, } Dorothy, 129
Savile, } Lydia, 436
Savill, } Patience, 198
Rebecca, 436
Samuel, 198
Sarah, 436
Savord, see Safford.
Sawin, Lincoln Lovejoy, 455
Mary G., 455
Sawyer, Anne, 433, 434
Azadiah, 310
Eunice, 310
James, 310
Josiah, 55
Martha, 55
Moses, 434
Richard, 433
Susan, 201, 202
Sax, Richard, 430
Ruth, 430
Saxson, see Sansom.
Sayer, Robert, 246
Sayntbarbe, } Alice, 47
Symbane, } Thomas, 47
Saythe, Richard, 242
Scales, see Seales.
Schafer, ——, 399
Scheli, Christian, 288
John, 285, 288
John Christian, 285
Schroeder, John Frederick, 269
Schuler, Peter, 476
Scivington, Bridget, 124
Scoby, James R., 341
Sally, 341
Scofield, Prudence, 78
Scorch, Rebecca, 200
William, 200
Scott, } Dorothy, 268
Skott, } Edward, 319
Skotte, } George, 44
Hannah, 436
Henry, 248
H. P., 391
Lucretia, 408
Martha, 248
Roger, 248
Thomas, 248
Scottow, Elizabeth, 219
Scovel, Henry, 417
Martha, 417
Scranton, Abraham, 326
Beulah, 326
Damaris, 328
Eleanor, 326
John, 323
Mary, 323
Nathan, 467
Rachel, 467
Sarah, 447, 448
Thomas, 328
Scrimpsheir, William, 134
Scroache, John, 234
Seabright, Edward, 119
Seabury, Deborah, 55
Grace, 55
John, 55
Joseph, 55
Martha, 55
Mary, 55
Phebe, 55
Samuel, 55
Seager, ——, 45, 50, 137, 144, 249, 257, 264
Seagrave, Thomas, 349, 350
Seales, } Richard, 339
Scales, } Thomas, 115
Seaman, Margaret, 319
Searle, Jane, 271
Nathaniel, 54
Sarah, 54
Sears, David, 158
Priscilla, 359
Sarah, 360
Stephen, 360
Seasbricke, Thomas, 116
Seaver, } Ellen, 386
Sever, } Hannah, 423 [296
Sevor, } James Edward, 19, 86,
Joshua, 200
Nathaniel, 423
Seccomb, } Elizabeth, 380
Secomb, } Mary, 433
Simmonds, 433
Sedgwick, } John, 131
Sedgwicke, } Sarah, 344
Sefford, see Safford.
Segittary, Ann, 267
Sellers, Edwin Jaquett, 285, 288
Horace Welles, 374
Semple, ——, 343
Seney, Edward, 254
Serobrey, Mackrough, 27
Sessions, ——, 394
Sever, } see Seaver.
Sevor, }
Sewall, Anne, 250, 424
Charles, 486
Hannah, 424
Henry, 250, 251, 424
Hull, 424
Isabella Eleanor, 384
Joseph, 267
Margaret, 250, 251
Rebecca, 424
Richard, 250, 251
Robert, 384
Rufus K., 379
Samuel, 162-164, 196, 197, 199, 251, 337, 424
Sarah, 384
Thomas, 384
William Joyce, 384
Seward, Aaron, 325
Abigail, 323-327
Abraham, 325, 327
Achsa, 328
Agnes Lee, 329
Alenor, 327
Amelia, 328
Amos, 327, 328, 467
Anna, 324
Anna Maria, 329
Anne, 325
Asenath, 326
Asher, 326
Benjamin, 327
Beulah, 326
Brotherton, 326
Caleb, 323, 324, 327
Caroline, 326
Charles, 327
Chloe, 328
Concurrence, 325, 326
Damaris, 325, 328
Daniel, 324-326
David, 325, 328
Deborah, 324
Dorothy, 327, 328
Ebenezer, 323, 324, 327, 328
Eleanor, 326
Elizabeth, 325-328, 432
Ellen Agnes, 328
Elnathan, 326
Enos, 327
Ephraim, 324, 327
Esther, 325
Fanny Hubbard, 329
Grace, 329
Hannah, 323, 326, 327
Henry, 327
Hepzibah, 326
Hezekiah, 324, 326
Huldah, 328
Isaac, 325
James, 327
Jared, 326
Jason, 328
Jedidiah, 324
Job, 327
Joel, 327, 328
John, 323-326, 328
John Punderson, 325
Joseph, 323, 324, 326
Judith, 324
Juliana, 328
Katherine, 327
Laurana, 327, 328
Le Fanny, 328
Lois, 327
Lucretia, 326
Lucy, 326
Lydia, 324, 327
Mabel, 325, 328
Martha, 326, 327
Martin, 328
Mary, 323-327
Mary Hedges, 329
Mehitable, 327
Mindwell, 325
Molly, 327
Moses, 324
Nancy, 329
Nancy Maria, 329
Nathan, 327
Nathaniel, 324, 326, 327
Noadiah, 324, 327, 328
Patience, 324
Phebe, 327
Prudence, 326
Rachel, 326, 327
Rachel Stone, 329, 467
Rebecca, 326, 328
Ruth, 324, 327
Sally, 328
Samuel, 323, 324, 326, 327

Seward, cont'd — Samuel Lee, 328; Sarah, 324–329, 467; Sarah Elizabeth, 328; Seth, 325; Solomon, 327; Stephen, 323; Submit, 325; Sutlief, 324; Sylvanus, 327; Temperance, 324; Thomas, 324, 327; Timothy, 326, 328; Urania, 327, 328; William, 323–329; William H., 87, 193; William Todd, 329; Zurai Shaddai, 325
Seymour, Hannah, 446–448
Shackelton, Sarah, 357; Thomas, 357
Shaftsbury, Ashley Cooper, earl of, 30
Shailer, Shailler, Shaler, Shaller, Shayler, Shalyor, Shaylor — Abel, 180, 181, 409, 419; Ebenezer, 409–414, 416, 417; Ephraim, 183–185, 309; Eunice, 184, 185, 309; Hannah, 418; Jemima, 183; Judith, 409, 411, 416, 417; Miriam, 414; Nathaniel, 185; Sarah, 419; Tabitha, 412; Thankful, 180; Timothy, 181, 416
Shakespeare, William, 92
Shannon, Elizabeth Perkins, 386
Sharp, col., 334
Sharpe, Abigail, 421; Alexander, 312; Benjamin, 422; Elizabeth, 422; Gershom, 422; Isaac, 422; John, 421, 422; Joseph, 422; Martha, 422; Robert, 421, 422, 424; Sarah, 424; Solomon, 422; Susanna, 422; William, 421, 422, 452
Sharples, Stephen P., 283, 289, 290
Shater, Andrew, 51; Elizabeth, 51
Shattuck, Emily, 152; George Otis, 152; Hannah, 152; Joseph, 152; L., 473; Lemuel, 98; Rebecca, 364; Susan, 152; William, 152
Shaw, Bersheba, 433; Charles Lyman, 83, 277; Hannah, 435; Ichabod, 435; John, 198; Jonathan, 83; Mehitable, 83; Robert Gould, 103; Thankful, 198
Shays, Daniel, 86, 298
Sheafe, Sheaf, Sheaffe, Dorothy, 130, 320; Edmund, 114, 129–131, 144; Elizabeth, 114, 129
Sheafe, cont'd — Grindall, 144; Sampson, 129, 134
Sheffield, Barsheba S., 371; George, 279
Sheldon, George, 340
Shepard, Sheapeard, Sheperd, Shephard, Sheppard, Shepparde, Shepperd, mr., 111; Abigail, 429; Annys, 107; David, 434; Elizabeth, 434; Harvey N., 378; Henry, 107; John, 107, 450; Judith, 430; Mary, 479; Matthew, 107–111, 118, 123, 125, 127; Rebecca, 450; Richard, 107; Rosse, 107; Sarah, 108, 109, 118; Thomas, 93, 123; William, 479
Shepperson, ——, 285
Sherer, Sherrer, Charles, 139; Richard, 138, 139; Susan, 137; Susanna, 139, 140
Sherman, mr., 373; Desire, 363, 364; Experience, 364; Hepzibah, 338; John, 98; Samuel, 338; Thomas T., 393; William, 363, 364; Zulima, 373
Sherwood, Amelia, 74 [275; George F. Tudor,
Sherwin, Jacob, 183; John, 183
Shieffelin, Hannah, 98, 101; Jacob, 98, 99, 101
Shingle, Adoniram, 139
Shippee, Dorcas, 341; Peter, 341; Polly, 341
Shipton, Hannah, 257; John, 256, 257; Margaret, 256; Thomas, 256, 257
Shirley, William, 186, 221, 346, 469
Shoard, Alexander, 46
Shoare, Mary, 46; Osmant, 46
Shorey, ——, 82
Shorte, Irdida, 432; William, 432
Shotwell, Ambrose M., 396, 398
Shreve, Benjamin, 386; Elizabeth Perkins, 386; Hannah, 386; Henry M., 386; Isaac, 386; Mary Levis, 386; Octavius B., 386
Shrimpton, Epaphras, 250; Rebecca, 250; Samuel, 64
Shuman, Edwin L., 103
Shurtleff, ——, 420; John, 420
Sibley, John Langdon, 37, 366, 421
Sidenham, see Sydenham.
Silliman, Abraham, 312; Benjamin, 294
Silver, Elizabeth, 429; John, 429
Silvester, Richard, 112; William, 112; Winifred, 113
Simcox, mr., 135
Simmons, ——, 366; Abigail, 55; Benjamin, 55, 364; Deborah, 366; Isaac, 55, 366; John, 55, 366; Joseph, 55; Joshua, 55, 364; Lora, 55, 364; Martha, 55; Mary, 55, 362; Mercy, 55, 366; Moses, 55, 362, 364; Priscilla, 55, 364; Rachel, 55, 364; Rebecca, 54, 362, 364; Sarah, 55, 362, 364, 366; Susanna, 55; Welthea, 82; Williams, 55
Simonds, C. H., 92
Symonds, Hannah, 52; Nathan, 52; Priscilla, 149; Rebecca, 50; Samuel, 37, 50
Simpson, Henry, 442
Simson, John, 236
Sims, mr., 311; Clifford Stanley, 152; Richard, 277; See also Symmes.
Singleton, Thomas, 69
Skelton, Sceltone, Scheltun, Skaleton, Skeldon, de Scelton, de Skelton, de Skeltone, ——, 116; Adam, 347; Anne, 108, 356; Christiana, 347; Constance, 348; Elizabeth, 354, 355; George, 356, 357; Isabel, 356; Israel, 354, 355; John, 347, 349, 354–357; Margaret, 354, 355; Mary, 353; Nathaniel, 354, 355; Nicholas, 347; Ralph, 348; Richard, 347; Robert, 347; Roger, 356; Samuel, 347–357; Sarah, 349, 350, 357; Susanna, 349, 353; William, 347, 349, 355, 356; sir William, 356; Zerubbabel, 354, 355
Skene, Philip, 14
Sketchley, R. F., 172
Skidmore, Thomas, 39
Skiff, James, 370
Skinner, ——, 236
Skynner, Abner, 308; Ann, 416, 417; Asabel, 408; Charles A., 307; Elias, 184; Elisha, 415; Jerusha, 183; Joanna, 308, 310, 412; Jonathan, 184, 308, 310, 408, 410, 412, 416, 417; Luther, 412; Martha, 308, 418

Skinner, cont'd } Mary, 184, 308
Noadiah, 410
Richard, 182-184, 308, 412-415, 417, 418
Samuel, 413
Zenas, 414
Skory, John, 255
Sarah, 255
Skott, see Scott.
Skyuner, see Skinner.
Slade, Thomas B., 288
Slader, Mary, 82
Samuel, 82
Slafter, Edmund F., 407
Slagle, Christian, 329
Nancy Maria, 329
Slater, Edmund, 235, 238
Margaret, 235, 238
Mary, 82
Slayton, Mary, 74
Polly, 74
Reuben, 74
Slee, Thomas, 118
Slepper, Elizabeth, 430
Slocomb, ——, 100
Small, Jonathan, 432
Smallwood, } ——, 108-110
Smalwood, } mr., 129
Smartfoote, ——, 112
Smith, } ——, 137, 250, 265, 480
Smyth, }
Smythe, } Abigail, 452
Ann, 73, 243, 309, 311, 418
Azariah, 308
Benaiah, 309
Benjamin, 41, 179, 309, 311, 369, 410, 418, 419
Charles Gaston, 167
Clark, 39
Daniel, 238, 243, 317
David, 180
Deborah, 371, 418
Deliverance, 317
Ebenezer, 182, 232, 317, 369, 371
Edward, 244
Elisha, 184
Eliza Williams, 156
Elizabeth, 45, 243, 428, 433, 450, 467
Ellen, 243
Ephraim, 317
Eunice, 233
Experience, 413
Francis, 180-182, 243
Frank, 378
George, 312
Grace, 81
Hannah, 39, 180, 182, 327
Henry, 181
Hepzibah, 419
Hopestill, 317
Hugh, 125
Isaac, 417
J. Adger, 88, 483
James, 13, 181, 183, 184, 308, 419
Jean, 371
Jeanette, 341
Jeremiah, 316, 317
Joel, 373
John, 28, 73, 144, 177, 236, 243, 245, 312, 316, 317, 369, 373
John Waldron, 430
Jonathan, 416, 413, 414, 416, 417, 420
Joseph, 433
Lucretia, 227
Lucy, 39
Lyman, 41
Mabel, 325
Margaret, 220, 243

Smith, cont'd } Margery, 243
Marshall, 128
Martha, 181, 338
Mary, 308, 316, 317, 430
Mary Ann, 41
Mehltable, 433
Mercy, 41
Miriam, 433, 434
Nicholas, 243
Noah, 182
Oliver, 183
Pelatiah, 363
Peter, 128
Phebe, 41, 55
Phillis, 316, 317
Phineas B., 167
Priscilla, 223
Prudence, 416
Rachel, 432
Rachel Stone, 329, 467
Ralph, 81
Ralph Dunning, 38, 39, 130, 280, 323, 329, 466, 467
Renewed, 317
Richard, 39, 137
Robert, 243, 396
Samuel, 28, 81, 230, 233, 368, 371
Sarah, 41, 184, 308, 311, 317, 359, 414
Sibyl, 373
Susan Augusta, 76, 97, 99
Thomas, 97, 232, 243
Timothy, 368, 370
Walter C., 156
William, 45, 240, 317, 372, 410, 467
Smithson, ——, 123
Hugh, 123
James, 279, 280
Sarah, 125
Snead, Richard, 116
Snell, ——, 451
Anna, 438
Betty, 437
George, 112
Josiah, 438
Ruhama, 451
Snelling, } Anne, 343, 344
Snellinge, } Benjamin, 345
Francis, 344
James, 345
Jane, 346
John, 107, 342, 344-346
Jonathan, 345, 346
Joseph, 345, 346
Margaret, 342, 343
Mary, 345, 346
Nathaniel, 345
Rebecca, 345
Robert, 345
Samuel, 342
Sarah, 344, 345
Thomas, 342, 344
William, 342-345
Snow, Benjamin, 362
Deborah, 82
Elizabeth, 362
Nicholas, 362
William, 362
Soame, ——, 121
Sober, Richard, 487
Thomas, 487
Somerby, } Horatio Gates,
Sommerby, } 84, 238
Mary, 430
Samuel, 430
Sarah, 431
Somers, Thomas, 144
Sone, Francis, 132
John, 132

Soper, Oliver, 15
Soule, Benjamin, 364
Deborah, 362, 364
Ebenezer, 364
Esther, 76
George, 54, 76, 362, 364
Hannah, 364
John, 54, 76, 362, 364
Mary, 364
Moses, 54
Rebecca, 54, 362, 364
Sarah, 364
Susanna, 364
Zachariah, 364
Zeruiah, 364
South, Edward, 124
Southack, Cyprian, 217
Elizabeth, 217
Southampton, Henry, earl of, 263
Southcott, Elizabeth, 130
Francis, 144
George, 130
Richard, 130
Thomas, 130
Southmayd, Margaret, 479
Southwood, Richard, 132
Southworth, Abigail, 56
Alice, 56, 83, 100
Andrew, 56
Benjamin, 54, 56, 364, 440
Christopher, 83
Constant, 54-56, 97, 100
Deborah, 440
Edith, 56
Edward, 54-56, 83, 106
Elizabeth, 54, 56, 81
Ellen, 83
George C. S., 97, 106
Gideon, 56, 57
Jane, 83
John, 54
sir John, 83
Joseph, 56, 324
Lydia, 56
Margery, 83
Martha, 56
Mary, 54-56, 81, 83, 324
Mercy, 54
Nathaniel, 56, 81
Patience, 56
Priscilla, 54
Rebecca, 54-56, 364, 440
Richard, 83
Rosamond, 83
Samuel, 56
Sarah, 54, 365, 366
Stephen, 56
Susanna, 56
Thomas, 54, 56, 83, 365, 366
sir Thomas, 83
William, 56
William Constant, 81
Spalding, } Charles Warren,
Spaulding, } 396
Edward, 396
Ralph, 397
Reuben, 429
Samuel J., 396, 397
Sarah, 429
Sparhawk, Elizabeth, 276
John, 217
Priscilla, 217
Samuel, 276
Sarah, 276

Spear, } capt., 277
Speare, } John, 291
Speer, } Priscilla, 438
Stephen Lewis B., 483
William, 438
Speight, Richard, 312
Spellman, sir Henry, 320
sir John, 320
Spencer, ——, 113
Alexander, 134
Anne, 113
Caleb, 417
Charles A. W., 282
Edward, 308, 410, 411, 413, 415, 418
Esther, 412, 413, 415
Hannah, 183-185, 309, 409, 418, 420
Hepsibah, 310, 419
James, 412, 413, 415
Jerusha, 415
John, 409
Joseph, 413-415, 417
Josiah, 415
Levi, 413
Lucy, 413-415, 417, 468
Mary, 134
Mehitable, 308
Miriam, 309
Rachel, 184
Rhoda, 417
Samuel, 184, 185, 309, 310, 408, 409, 418
Sarah, 308, 411, 413, 418
Simeon, 410
Walter, 417
William, 183
Spencer *als.* Orchard, ——, 112
Sperin, ——, 65
Sperry, Elizabeth, 466
John, 466
Spicer, } ——, 278
Spiecer, } Asher, 272
Daniel, 272
John, 272
Peter, 272
Spofford, Charles B., 101, 291
Chloe, 82
Spooner, ——, 172
Sprague, mr., 223
Deborah, 276, 373
Frank William, 186, 206, 229, 288, 357, 397, 399, 400
Rebecca, 220, 227
Richard, 232
Ruth, 223
Spring, Samuel, 431
Nathaniel, 134
Spriquis, Mary, 432
Spurr, } Jemima, 198
Spur, } Robert, 198
Sally, 341
Spurston, } Anne, 138, 139
Spursoowe, } Edward, 138
Spurson, } Eleanor, 138
Spurstowe, } Henry, 137-139
Spurton, } Katherine, 138
Mary, 138, 139
Olive, 137, 138
Oliver, 138
Samuel, 137, 138
William, 137-139
Stable, Joan, 257, 258
John, 257, 258
Stacy, ——, 394
Stafford, } ——, 260
Staverd, } Anne, 237
Staverde, } Elizabeth, 237
Henry, 237
Joan, 234, 236, 237, 238
Stafford, *cont'd* } John, 236, 237
Katherine, 236, 237
Margaret, 236, 237
Stagg, } captain, 342
Stagge, } Anne, 342
Giles, 342
Margaret, 342
Thomas, 29
William, 194
Stahr, John S., 90
Stamford, Ann, 132, 133
Stampe, Ann, 111
William, 111
Standish, Abigail, 365
Alexander, 363
Barbara, 363
David, 364
Desire, 363, 364
Ebenezer, 364, 365
Elizabeth, 364
Hannah, 365
Ichabod, 363, 364
Josiah, 84
Lorah, 364
Lydia, 274, 364
Mary, 84, 363
Mehitable, 365
Mercy, 364, 365
Moses, 365
Myles, 84, 363-365, 398
Patience, 364, 365
Penelope, 365
Phebe, 363
Priscilla, 365
Rachel, 365
Sarah, 84, 363-365
Thomas, 363, 364
Zachariah, 365
Zeruiah, 365
Standon, John, 110
Stanhowe, William, 319, 320
Stanley, capt., 58
Abi, 150
Adaline G., 149
Amon, 150
Deborah, 324
Frederic, 79
Margery, 65
Martha, 79
Maurice, 151
Mortimer H., 151
Philip Bartholomew, 151
Theresa, 151
Thomas, 324
Timothy Wadsworth, 150
Stanwood, } Abigail, 75
Stainwood, } David, 75
Elizabeth, 75
Esther, 75
Hannah, 75
James Rindge, 487
Jane, 75
Job, 75
John, 75
Lawrence, 75
Lydia, 75
Martha, 75
Mary, 75
Philip, 75
Samuel, 75
Sarah, 75
Zebulon, 75
Staples, John, 365
Seth, 365
Starbuck, Nathaniel, 191
Stark, John, 390
Starr, Elizabeth, 22
Frank Farnsworth, 283
Jerusha, 57
Mary, 57
Staverd, see Stafford.
Stearns, Elizabeth, 437
Ezra Scollay, 377
Horatio, 341
Vashti, 341
Stebbins, ——, 394
Stedlar, mr., 172
Stedman, Abigail, 412
Charles M., 102
John, 413
Joseph, 412
Mary, 411
Phineas, 413, 414
Stephen, 410, 411
Tryphena, 414
Steed, ——, 278
Steel, John, 450
Laura, 341
Martha, 450
Steer, } John, 212
Steere, } Martha, 209
Paoli, 209
Urania, 209
Steiner, Bernard Christian, 38, 130, 280, 323, 466
Lewis H., 280
Stellwagen, Thomas C., 401
Stephen, ——, 66
Stephens, see Stevens.
Stephenson, see Stevenson.
Sterling, } earl, 204
Starling, }
Sterrett, Henrietta, 385
Joseph M., 385
Stetson, Elizabeth, 39
Stevens, } ——, 111, 267
Stephens, } mr., 312
Alexander, 311
Anne, 120
Benjamin F., 101
Chloe, 41
Concurrence, 325
Dorothy, 432
Eben, 432
Edward, 120
Eleanor, 427
Elizabeth, 57, 428
Esther, 224
Jeremiah, 325
John, 74, 119-121
Katherine, 83
Richard, 368
Ruth, 74
Sally, 27
Thomas, 72, 120
Stevenson, } dr., 333, 458-460,
Stephenson, } 463
Daniel, 246
Steward, ——, 236
Elizabeth, 236
Stewart, see Stuart.
Stich, ——, 112
Stickney, Abigail, 433
Jonathan, 433
Tabitha, 420
Stiles, Hannah, 456
Henry Reed, 371
Still, Nathaniel, 46
William, 46
Stillings, E. B., 483
Stillman, Eunice, 373
Samuel, 373
Stillwell, Richard, 33, 34
Stiness, John Henry, 86, 378, 396
Stites, ——, 397, 399
Stoakes, see Stokes.
Stock, Elliot, 395
Stockdell, ——, 241
Stockwell, Mary Le Baron, 85
Stoddard, Sarah, 325
Simeon, 325
Solomon, 180
Stodder, Asa, 82
Mary, 82
Stokes, } Rebecca, 321, 322
Stoakes, }

Stone, } Abigail, 467
Stones, } Abraham, 467
Achsah Hawes, 149, 385
Annie E., 382
Charles, 381
Charles Wellington, 389
Daniel, 72, 337
David, 72
Ebenezer, 149, 385
Eben Francis, 486
Elizabeth, 468
Elliot, 130
Frederick Dawson, 94, 101, 381, 382
Gregory, 97, 100, 101, 149, 337, 385
John, 72, 381
John Livingston, 97
Lois, 337, 338
Lydia, 337
Mary, 72, 337
Nathaniel, 468
Patience, 337
Simon, 97, 100, 101
Thankful, 467
Waterman, 103
William E., 97, 101
Wilmer, 382
Storrs, Richard S., 393
Story, Joseph, 388
Stoughton, Exene E., 72
Timothy, 72
Stout, Jacob, 312
Penelope, 102
Stow, } ——, 194
Stowe, } Dorothy, 489
Sarah, 327
Sumner, 327
Strang, Elizabeth, 79
Henry, 79
Straus, Oscar S., 94
Straw, Elizabeth, 428, 429
Ezekiel, 430
Jonathan, 428
Martha, 430
Mary, 428
Moses, 429
Ruth, 430
Samuel, 430
Street, } Anna, 21
Streete, } Hannah, 17, 20
Streets, } Henry, 137
John, 137
Nicholas, 17, 20, 21
Richard, 137
Samuel, 20, 21
Thomas Hale, 102
Strickland, Esther, 415
Jonah, 410, 413, 415
Patience, 410, 413
Prudence, 415
Strong, } Aaron, 310
Stronge, } Alexander, 417
Ann, 65, 418
Bathsheba, 409
Beulah, 311
Caleb, 193
Charles, 181, 414-418
David, 183-185, 309-311, 409, 410, 419
Ebenezer, 410
Esther, 416
Hannah, 411
Jane, 65
Jerusha, 417
Job, 181
Jonathan, 181, 411, 414, 416, 417
Judah, 185
Katherine, 65
Levi, 183, 418
Mary, 417, 420
Nathan, 184, 418
Strong, cont'd } Phebe, 327
Prudence, 414-418
Ruth, 418
Sarah, 414
Thankful, 183-185, 309, 410, 419
Thomas, 327
Strowde, George, 109, 117
Rebecca, 108, 116
William, 108
Stuart, } Anthony, 332
Stewart, } Daniel, 370, 371
Elizabeth, 432
Jean, 371
Jedida, 371
Robert, 433
Ruth, 433
Samuel, 371
Stubbin, ——, 259
Stubbs, John, 322
Lydia, 322
Studley, Sarah, 364
Sturges, } ——, 288
Sturgis, } Abigial, 359, 360
Sturgiss, } Alonzo W., 286
Edward, 358
Hannah, 358
Sarah, 190, 358
Temperance, 358
Sturtevant, } Ann, 435
Sturtephant, } Elizabeth, 365
Hannah, 365, 435
Mary, 81
Samuel, 365
Stuyvesant, Peter, 313, 475
Styant, William, 263
Sudbury, Alice, 240
Anthony, 240
Frances, 240
John, 240
Thomas, 240
Tobie, 240
William, 240
Sullivan, Eleanor, 82
John, 390
Sumner, Charles, 388
James, 102
Surflet, William, 134
Surname unknown:
Agnes, 361
Diamond, 361
Job, 410
Joe, 336, 457, 458
John, 253
Judah, 317
Julius, 173
Lillie, 412
Maria, 317
Martha, 241
P——, 36
Paugus, 394
Pessicus, 315
Peter, 309, 310, 408-410
Polly F., 341
Robert, 410
Rose, 410
Samson, 408
Sylvia, 409
Thamar, 310
Zacheus, 309
Sutlief, Nathaniel, 467
Sarah, 467
Swain, } Anne, 122-125
Swaine, } Bennet, 49
Swayne, } Jeremy, 33
John, 122, 124
Lawrence, 122, 124, 125
Margaret, 49
Rebecca, 50
Richard, 122, 124, 125
Swainson, Arthur Lake, 275
Swan, } ——, 136, 249, 262
Swann, } John, 471
Robert T., 394, 401
Swan, cont'd } Samuel, 471
Sarah Ann, 294
Swarts, Otho, 312
Swasey, Joseph, 431
Tazra, 431
Swayne, see Swain.
Sweet, Anne, 432
Homer De Lois, 85
Isaac, 314
James, 317
Mary, 314
Silas, 397, 398
Sweeting, John, 237
Sweetser, Maria, 148
Swetland, Abigail, 413, 414
Benjamin, 414
Cynthia, 409
Daniel, 413
Elizabeth, 409
John, 409, 413, 414
Swift, ——, 59
Ann, 200
Charles F., 88
Joan, 197
Mary Ann, 149
Obadiah, 167
Samuel, 200
Thomas, 197
Swinock, } ——, 257
Swynock, } Robert, 194
Sydenham, } ——, 268
Sidenham, } Frances, 264, 265, 268
Symmes, Frank R., 89
Ida, 391
See also Sims.
Symonds, see Simonds.

Taft, Elizabeth, 276
Robert, 276
Russell Smith, 373
Sarah, 276
Taggard, Anna E., 151
Cyrus Henry, 151
Samuel, 151
Sarah, 151
Tailer, see Taylor.
Taintor, Mary, 78
Talbut, Elizabeth, 16
Jared, 16, 18, 20
Josiah, 16
Mary, 16
Nathaniel, 16
Samuel, 16
Sarah, 16, 18, 20
Talcott, Abigail, 183, 309, 420
Ann, 183
Anna, 409
Benjamin, 180-185, 409, 410, 413, 414, 416-418
Caleb, 182, 183, 416
Chloe, 310
Daniel, 418
David, 307
Deborah, 185, 309, 409, 410
Eirene, 308
Elijah, 414
Elizabeth, 409, 417
Elthea, 180
Esther, 183, 184
Eunice, 182
Jerusha, 309
Job, 413
John, 181-183, 309, 410
Jonathan, 311
Joseph, 92, 181, 182, 414
Joshua, 184, 307, 308, 310, 311, 409, 410, 412, 413
Josiah, 415
Justus, 416
Lucy, 185

Talcott, cont'd } Martha, 416
Mary Kingsbury, 92, 180, 307, 408
Phebe, 310
Phineas, 416
Prudence, 184
Rachel, 184, 307, 308, 310, 311, 409, 410, 412, 413, 415
Ruth, 412
Sarah, 181, 309
Seth, 309
Talmage, lieut., 476
Chloe, 328
Joseph, 328
Tanner, mr., 133
Henry, 249
Richard, 115, 116
Stephen, 249
Tappan, } Dorothy, 434
Tappen, } Mary, 433
Sewall, 380
Taskar, ——, 470
Tawley, Hannah, 218
Mary, 218
Thomas, 218
Taylor, } ——, 93, 111, 112
Taller, } Aaron, 417
Tayler, } Abigail, 411, 415-417
Amy, 65
Ann, 65
Anne, 126, 359
Bashford Sheldon, 98
Daniel, 120, 126, 144
David, 181-183, 185, 309
Edward, 137
Francis, 144
Freeman, 445
George, 65
Hannah, 414
Henry Boardman, 98, 99
Humphrey, 82
Jane, 126
Joan, 65
Joanna, 183
John, 112, 416
Joseph, 65, 359
Joshua, 360
Katherine, 126
Lavinia, 82
Lucy, 445
Margaret, 120, 126, 411
Margery, 65
Martha, 181-183, 185, 309
Mary, 126, 273, 309, 364, 410
Mehitable, 359
Nathaniel, 473
Priscilla, 360
Rebecca, 56, 120, 126
Richard, 258
Samuel, 120, 126
Sarah, 360, 445, 473
Thomas, 181, 410, 411, 414-417
Timothy, 368
Vina, 82
Violet, 82
William, 65, 120, 121, 126, 144, 359
Zachary, 65
Teal, } ——, 325
Teele, } Albert Kendall, 14
Anne, 325
Tebbetts, Ellen, 386
Teele, see Teal.
Temple, ——, 136
Abraham, 481
Frederick, 389
John, 136
Josiah H., 337
Levi Daniel, 478, 481
Templeman, mr., 458
Ter Neuf, Hester, 316
Terrell, John, 67
Terry, Mary, 250
Micajah, 322
Sarah, 322
Stephen, 250
Tewksbury, } Anna, 433
Teuxbury, } Benjamin, 430
Tewxbury, } Hannah, 432
Jacob, 432
Josiah, 433
Judith, 433
Mary, 428, 434
Miriam, 430
Sarah, 435
Thomas, 428
Thacher, } Abigail, 360
Thatcher, } Alice, 48
Amasa, 309
Ann, 410
Betty, 412
Desire, 311
Hannah, 412
John, 189, 191, 309, 311, 358, 408, 410, 412
Joseph, 360
Lois, 309, 311, 408
Lydia, 189, 358
Mary, 191
Oxenbridge, 267
Peter, 48, 137, 322, 381, 412
Phebe, 360, 445
Sally, 360, 446
William, 260
Thaxter, Joseph, 233
Thayer, ——, 286
Abigail, 438
Anna, 438
Bathsheba, 438
Christopher, 438
Deborah, 438
Deliverance, 438
Elisha, 438
Ephraim, 438
Esther, 438
Eunice, 438
Hannah, 438
James, 438
James Bradley, 152
Jeanette, 341
Joseph, 438
Mary, 437, 438
Napthali, 438
Peter, 438
Philip, 438
Priscilla, 438
Rachel, 426, 438
Rebecca, 437
Richard, 437
Ruel, 341
Ruth, 438
Sarah, 435, 438
Shadrach, 438
Thistlethwayte, Margaret, 47
Thomas, Deborah, 56
Dorothy, 76
George, 168
Joseph, 77
Josiah, 56
Mary, 252
Oliver, 252
Sarah, 324
William, 121, 342
Thompson, } ——, 35, 149, 484
Thomson, } Abigail, 430
Tompson, } Anthony, 466
Arthur C., 273
Benjamin, 281
Benjamin F., 246
Bethiah, 437
Bridget, 223
Charles Perkins, 486
Thompson, cont'd } Edward, 238
Elizabeth, 213, 427, 430
Ezekiel, 238, 239
Hannah, 437
Jane, 431
Jerusha, 223
Lydia, 466
Martha, 480
Mary, 238
Matthew, 428
Moses, 431
Nathaniel, 430
Robert, 441
Sally, 464, 465
Samuel, 53, 437
Sarah, 428
Tabitha, 134
Thomas, 137
William, 238, 276
sir William, 441
Thorn, } ——, 261
Thorne, } Mercy, 84
Robert, 481
Thornbury, ——, 107
Anne, 117
Henry, 105
Thornton, Daniel, 417
Jonathan, 460
John Wingate, 361
Medad, 417
Thorndike, } Francis, 144
Thornedike, } Harbert, 144
Hepzibah, 149
Thorpe, John, 128
Thomasin, 128
Thrall, Ann, 183
Benjamin, 308
Charles, 410
Elizabeth, 184, 308, 408
Hannah, 410
James, 408
Joseph, 308, 310
Lemme, 410
Moses, 183, 184, 308, 310, 408, 410
Sarah, 184
Tryphena, 310
William, 308
Throckmorton, } captain, 133
Throgmorton, } Anne, 133
Elizabeth, 250
William, 131
Thrower, Augustine, 236
Thurber, Abigail, 274
Thurlow, Georgianna, 85
Thurston, ——, 392
Ariel Standish, 84
Eliza, 104
Patience, 56
Thwaites, Reuben Gold, 400, 486
Thwing, Charles E., 339
Charlotte M., 339
Thynne, sir James, 46
Tibbals, Ebenezer, 325
Submit, 325
Tichborne, } Anne, 123, 125
Tichbourne, } Robert, 123
Robert, lord, 125
Tilden, ——, 278
Ann, 65
Joel, 417
John, 65
Joseph, 417, 420
Nathaniel, 65
Samuel J., 65
Tileston, James, 421
Mary, 421
Ruth, 339
Thomas, 339
Tilley, } Elizabeth, 229
Tilly, } John, 42
Tylley, } Katherine, 43
Tylly, } Petro, 42, 43

Tilley, cont'd { Reynold, 42, 43
Walter, 42, 43
See also Tylliott.
Tillinghast, Caleb B., 377
William Hopkins, 404
Tillot, John, 43, 44
Tilton, Hannah, 431
John, 431
Molly, 432
Philip, 432
Timberlake, { Henry, 263
Tymberley, { Hester, 263
Margaret, 263
Sarah, 263
Thomas, 263
Tingley, ——, 399
Tirwhite, ——, 237
Tisdale, Abigail, 17, 23
John, 17
Joshua, 17, 23
Sarah, 17
Titus, Anson, 151, 152, 283, 375, 378
Todd, { Ann, 13
Tod, { Frederick W., 441
William Cleaves, 375
Toldersbury, Margaret
Tole, Abigail, 435
Tolman, Elizabeth, 438
Tomer, ——, 127
Tomlyns, Richard, 136
Tomkins, Julia Blanche, 203
Samuel, 55
Sarah, 55
Tompson, see Thompson.
Tooker, William Wallace, 177
Tooth, James, 128
Martha, 128
Topley, Samuel, 196
Topliff, Ebenezer, 200
Patience, 215
Priscilla, 200
Toppan, Abraham, 479
Isaac, 479
Jane, 49, 50
Mary, 479
Peter, 49, 50
Torrey, { Benjamin B., 377
Torry, { Josiah, 81
Mary, 56, 81
Polly, 341
Ruth, 453
William, 341
Tower, ——, 100
Towne, ——, 474
Townsend, { ——, 337
Townesend, { marquis, 318
Townshend, { Ann, 64
Townzen, { Charles Hervey, 42-44, 318-320, 372
Hannah, 413
Jane, lady, 319
Jesse, 411
Jonathan, 411
Lydia, 437
Martin, 413
Penn, 64
sir Roger, 318-320
Thomas, 319, 320
William, 64
Tracy, Susanna, 55
Transilvania, Sigismundus Bathor, duke of, 144
Trapp, Mary, 233
Thomas, 233
Trask, ——, 368
William B., 66
Travis, { Mary, 350
Trauis, { Susan, 349, 350, 354
Susanna, 349, 350
William, 350
Tregothick, mr., 470
Trescott, Mary, 453
Trevete, Benjamin, 360
Elizabeth, 360
Samuel Russell, 360
Trill, Abigail, 415
Rachel, 415, 420
Thomas, 415, 420
Trim, Elizabeth, 308
Ezra, 441
John, 308
Katherine, 310
Mary, 408
Matthias, 310
Mehitable, 308, 310, 408
Moses, 308, 310, 408, 411
Trinder, Charles, 120
Troup, Frances B., 83, 93, 270, 271
Trowbridge, James, 39
Mary, 39
Trowell, Elizabeth, 134
True, Miriam, 429
Sarah, 429
Trumbull, Anne Eliot, 295
Gordon, 294
James Hammond, 177, 294
Mary, 220
Sarah Ann, 294
Tryon, William, 464
Tucke, { ——, 236
Tuckey, { Elizabeth, 124
John, 236
Tucker, Abigail, 450
Ashbell, 411
Charity, 310
Charles, 453
Dorcas, 183
Dorothy, 308
Elijah, 184, 453
Elisha, 311
Elizabeth, 51
Ephraim, 183, 184, 307-311, 409, 411
Hannah, 224, 453
Jane, 183, 184, 307-311, 409, 411
John, 28, 409
Joseph, 184
Mabel, 309
Mehitable, 453
Phebe, 307
Reuben, 409
William, 450
Tuckerman, Florence Harding, 455
Walter Carey, 455
Tuckey, see Tucke.
Tuckney, mr., 259
mrs., 259
Tudman, Sarah, 322
Tudor, Delia, 275
Frederic, 275
Sarah, 76
William, 275
Tufts, { mr., 240
Toftes, { Amy, 240
Tuftes, { Anne, 240
Henry, 240
James, 240
John, 240
Peter, 240
Roger, 240
Susan, 240
Thomas, 240
Turell, Charles, 279
Turfrey, Edward, 165
Turner, mr., 111, 120, 172
dr., 125
Amasa, 439
Anne, 112, 120
Celia Crocker, 152
Edward, 120
Elizabeth Deffner, 382
Humphrey, 382
Turner, cont'd { Japheth, 382
John, 112, 382, 439
Joseph, 382
Joshua, 382
Larkin, 382
Lydia, 382
Mary, 439
Nathaniel Wing, 152
Rebecca, 439
Rebecca J., 79
Sally, 382
Sara A., 382
Thomas Larkin, 382
Tustin, Hannah, 323
John, 323
Tuttle, ——, 284
Charles Wesley, 262, 320
Twelves, Godfrey, 125
Mary, 125
Twining Louisa, 99
Richard, 97
William Henry Greaves, 97
Twiss, ——, 118, 119, 121, 138, 260, 264
Twomble, Henry B., 149
Twombly, Horatio Nelson, 483
Tyler, { ——, 98, 397, 400
Tylar, { Dorothy, 118
Tylor, { Lyon G., 287
Margaret, 202, 243
Moses Coit, 398
William Royall, 292
William S., 100
Tylliot, { Edmund, 43
Tyllott, { Edward, 44
John, 43, 44
Katherine, 43, 44
Roger, 43, 44
See also Tilley.
Tymmes, Samuel, 395, 396
Tyng, Anne, 217
Edward, 163, 166, 217, 222, 344, 345
Elizabeth, 217
Underwood, Daisy B., 210
Ellen, 210
William H., 210
Upham, Sarah, 271
Thomas, 271
Warren, 97, 383
W. U. Reynell, 271, 278
Usher, Ellen, 248
Vail, mr., 471
Valentine, ——, 313, 314
Van Couwenhoven, Peter Wolfertsen, 314
Jacob, 314
Van Curler, Arent, 475, 476
Van Dyck, Elizabeth, 79
Richard, 79
Van Elseland, Jannetje Joris, 287
Van Vorst, Cornelius, 384
Sarah, 384
Vaughn, Elizabeth, 74
Veasey, Eleanor, 479
Verdon, Thomas, 320
Vere, lady, 318
sir Horace, 135
Veren, Mary, 271
Vernon, Henry, 251
Robert, 251
sir Robert, 251, 252
Very, Hannah, 386
Jones, 386
Vicars, sir Arthur, 277
Martha, 143
Victoria, queen, 352
Viets, Roger, 91
Vinar, { ——, 117
Viner, { Alice, 108
Vinor, { Richard, 108

Vincent, } Abigail, 371
Vinson, } Eunice, 233
Jean, 233
Jerusha, 233
Joseph, 230
Nathaniel, 230, 232, 369
Rebecca, 119
Reuben, 369
Samuel, 370
Sarah, 370 [373
Thomas, 231,368,370,
Timothy, 232
William,119,120,232, 369
Vines, } Richard, 204, 442-444
Vynes, }
Vinson, see Vincent.
Vinton, John A., 274, 438
Vivian, J. L., 130, 344
Von Ranke, Leopold, 393
Vuedale, Katherine, 262
sir William, 262

W——, mr., 36
Wade, Elizabeth, 249
Sarah, 149
Wadham, John M., 390
Wadland, } Amos, 450
Wadling, } Jemima, 450
Wadlin, Horace G., 104, 293
Wadsworth, captain, 389
Abigail, 17, 18, 20, 21, 451
Alexander, 486
Benjamin, 451
Betsey, 383
Christopher, 17, 20, 21
Edwin Dexter, 389
Elizabeth, 451
Grace, 17, 20, 21
John, 17, 18, 20, 21, 55, 451
Mary, 17, 21
Mercy, 55
Wagenseller, Geo. W., 286, 289
Wager, ——, 100
Wainwright, Francis, 221
Henry, 380
Lucy, 221
Sarah, 221
Wait, } Ann, 225
Waite, } Benjamin, 225
William C., 390
Waldo, } ——, 397
Waldoe, } Abiathar, 223
Waldow, } Abigail, 215, 217,218, 220, 223, 224, 226, 227
Albigence, 220, 227, 228
Ann, 218, 223, 225
Anna, 225
Anne, 217-219, 224
Benjamin, 218, 222, 227
Benjamin Whitmore, 227
Bethia, 216
Bethuel, 219, 224
Betsey, 227
Betsy Pierpoint, 227
Beulah, 223
Bridget, 223
Calvin, 223
Catharine, 224
Clarissa, 223
Cornelius, 213-216, 217-228, 399
Cynthia, 223
Cyprian, 224
Daniel, 214-217, 220, 223, 225-227, 296

Waldo, } Deborah, 214
cont'd } Ebenezer, 225
Edward, 214, 217, 219, 223-225
Elisha Hurlbut, 228
Eliza F., 227
Elizabeth, 214, 215, 218, 220, 222-224, 226, 227
Emily, 228
Esther, 216, 224
Eunice, 224, 225
Ezra, 224
Faith, 215, 218-220
Francis, 221, 227, 228
Gamaliel, 225
Grizell, 228
Hannah,213,214,216-218, 221-226, 399
Harriet, 228
Henry, 224
Irene, 224
Isaac, 224
Israel Putnam, 227
Jedidiah, 225
Jemima, 221, 225
Jerusha, 218, 223
Jesse, 223
Joanna, 219, 224, 226, 227
John, 449, 214-216, 218-220, 222-227
John Erving, 228
John Jones, 226
Jonathan, 214-217, 219-228
Joseph, 220, 224-226
Joseph Warren, 227
Josiah, 218
Judith, 214, 215, 223
Katherine, 214
Laura, 228
Lewis, 227
Lewis Putnam, 227
Lois, 224, 227
Louisiana, 227
Lucinda, 227
Lucretia, 227
Lucy, 221, 224, 227, 228
Lydia, 220, 228
Marah, 216
Martha, 214, 225, 226
Mary, 213, 214, 217, 219, 222, 223, 228
Matilda, 227
Mehitable, 222
Molly, 227
Nancy, 225, 228
Nathan, 223
Nathaniel, 224
Olive, 225
Ozias, 225
Phipps, 225
Polly, 225, 227
Priscilla, 223
Rachel, 215, 222
Ralph, 228
Ralph Gulston, 222
Rebecca, 214, 216, 218, 223, 226, 227
Rebecca Elbridge, 226
Ruth, 215, 223, 224
Samuel, 217, 219-221, 223, 227, 228
Samuel Putnam, 227
Sarah, 215, 216, 220, 222, 224-226, 228
Shubael, 219, 223
Susanna, 216, 217, 220, 222, 224, 227, 228, 296
Talitha, 224
Waldo, } Temperance, 224
cont'd } Thankful, 219, 223, 224
Thomas, 213, 220, 226
Thomas Fanning, 228
William, 218, 219
Zacheus, 219, 224
Zechariah, 216, 220, 223, 226, 227
Zerviah, 223, 225
Walchmon, ——, 68
Walcott, see Wolcott.
Walden, Abigail, 223, 224
John, 223, 224
Wales, ——, 394
prince of, 393
Anna, 219
Anne, 219
Elizabeth, 219
Elkanah, 219
Nathaniel, 219, 343
Walford, Edward, 382
William, 382
Walker, ——, 19, 100
mr., 469
Amasa, 69
Bart, 312
Edward, 52
Exene E., 72
Francis Amasa, 69-72, 152, 401, 483
Henry, 52
Israel, 52, 409
James, 155, 312
John, 69
Mary, 112
Nathan, 409
Nathaniel, 69
Phebe, 52
Phineas, 69
Priscilla, 69
Quork, 193
Richard, 263
Samuel, 52, 69
Sarah, 17, 69, 276
Submit, 69
Susanna, 69
Walter, 69
William, 25, 26
Wall, Bartholomew, 122
Richard, 134
Wallace, } Eliza Thompson,
Wallice, } 464, 465
Francis A., 464
Hephzibah, 413
James J., 464, 465
Jessie A., 474
William, 409, 412, 413
William A., 464
Waller, Agnes, 107
Anne, 107
Edward, 107
Elizabeth, 107
George, 107
Henry, 107
James, 107
Peter, 107
Richard, 107
William, 107
Walley, mr., 162
Elizabeth, 163-165
John, 15
Wallin, Kezia, 210
Thomas, 212
Wallis, Elizabeth, 309
Mary, 310
Robert, 311
William, 309-311
Walloppe, ——, 262
Wallpoole, Callibut, 319
Walsbee, David, 436
Hannah, 436
Ruth, 436

Walter, } ——, 390
Walters, } Anne, 114, 129, 131, 132
Barbara, 131
Elizabeth, 131
Hannah, 131
Judith, 131
Mary, 131
Rebecca, 142
Sarah, 131
Thomas, 114, 129, 131, 134
Walton, Bryan, 126
Thomas, 34
Waon, Nathaniel, 433
Susanna, 433
Ward, } ——, 134
Warde, } Abigail, 82
Alice, 105
Andrew H., 338
Anne, 65, 66
Diana, 467
Elizabeth, 433
Jeremiah, 433
John, 82, 239
Joseph, 236
Mabel, 105
Mary, 72, 196, 337
Nathaniel, 239, 240
Richard, 72, 337
Ruth, 83
Samuel, 196
Warden, Obed, 341
Sally, 341
Wardron, Priscilla, 141
Ware, Adelaide Frances, 152
Darwin Erastus, 151
Emma F., 13, 102
Henry, 14
Mary, 68, 80
Mary Lovell, 14
Richard D., 152
Warham, Francis, 123
Warner, Ebenezer, 479
Epha, 77
Ichabod, 417
John, 315, 316
Jonathan, 297
Margaret, 243
Martha, 417
Mary, 417
Mercy, 24
Molly, 479
Seth, 79
Tamar, 79
Warren, ——, 394
Christian, 245
Deborah, 245
Elizabeth, 245
George, 245
Isaac P., 151
sir John B., 187
Joseph, 14, 147
Lydia, 56
Mehitable, 322
sir Peter, 346
Robert, 246
Thomas, 110, 245, 246
Warwick, } earl of, 31
Warwicke, } sir Philip, 125
Richard, 143
Wasey, Joseph, 32
Washburn, ——, 275
Betty, 183
C. L. D., 274
Ephraim, 308
Hannah, 183, 308
Martha, 183
Thomas, 183, 363
Timothy, 183, 308
Washington, mr., 458
George, 25, 52, 57-63, 78, 89, 91, 154, 169-176, 291, 329, 388, 457-464
Washington, } Martha, 62, 170-
cont'd } 173, 175, 176, 332, 335, 457-459, 461, 462
Wass, John, 369
Wastfield, see Westfield.
Waterman, Dependence S., 95
Waters, Hannah, 223
Henry F., 76, 83, 90, 92, 105, 106, 112, 119, 120, 130, 132, 143, 144, 234, 238-244, 246, 248, 249-252, 254, 255, 257, 260, 261, 264, 268, 270, 287, 361, 399, 487, 488
Watkins, Walter Kendall, 64, 98, 130, 141, 236, 238, 240, 251, 271, 389
Watkinson, Thomas, 353
Watrous, Damaris, 325
Josiah, 326
Watson, } Andrew, 312
Wattson, } Rosina, 78
William Grafton, 103
Watts, Abigail, 428
Isaac, 291, 346
Nathaniel, 428
Waugh, Elizabeth, 78
Rosina, 78
Thomas, 78
Way, Eliza, 275
Mary, 479
Sarah, 275
William, 275, 479
Weales, Frances, 256
Weare, Abigail, 433
Weatherly, J. M., 102
Webb, } ——, 260
Webbe, } Abraham, 144
Amee, 436
Ann, 436
Anne, 143
Anthony, 143
Benjamin, 436
Christopher, 436, 437
David, 436
Erasmus, 143, 144
George, 143
Hannah, 126, 436, 437
Jane, 143
Jerusha, 436
John, 436
Jonathan, 436
Joseph, 436
Margaret, 126
Martha, 143
Mary, 436, 437
Morris, 143
Nathan, 437
Peter, 436
Priscilla, 436
Prudence, 248
Richard, 116, 436
Robert, 143
Ruth, 436, 437
Samuel, 436
Sarah, 436, 437
Stephen, 143
Susanna, 436
Thomas, 143
William, 126, 143
Webber, Andrew, 97, 100
Edward, 100
Lorenzo, 97
Lucy, 100
S. G., 83
William, 100
Weber, Adam S., 90
Webster, Amos Andrews, 412
Ann, 51, 411
Daniel, 87, 388, 405
David, 412
Drue, 121
Eleazer, 410
Webster, } Elijah, 183, 309
cont'd } Elizabeth, 409
Ezekiel, 308-310, 409, 410
Ephraim, 409
Hester, 116
Jacob, 408
John, 51, 66
Jonathan, 182
Joseph, 309, 409
Lydia, 182, 409, 411
Martha, 409
Mary, 184, 309, 310
Oliver, 408
Rachel, 184
Sarah, 310
Simeon, 184
Thomas, 182-184, 309, 310, 409, 411
William H., 90
Zeruiah, 309
Wedmister, Richard, 235
Weed, Bagley, 429
Eleanor, 429
Ephraim, 433
Hannah, 428
Jonathan, 428
Judith, 433
Weeden, ——, 342
William B., 86, 378
William O., 149
Weeks, } ——, 29, 232
Week, } Harriet, 276, 278
Nancy, 341
Weir, Thomas, 312
Welch, Abia, 429
John, 429
William Lewis, 101
Weld, Abel, 340
Edmund, 216, 421
Elizabeth, 216, 421
Esther, 216
Ezra, 434
Hannah, 434
John, 216
Margaret, 249, 423
Nathaniel, 426
Rachel, 426
Thomas, 213, 249
William Fletcher, 279
William Gordon, 279
Weldon, ——, 135, 252
Welles, see Wells.
Wellman, ——, 478
Joshua Wyman, 152, 377
Mary Russell, 152
Wells, } ——, 289
Welles, } Abigail, 56, 220
Alice, 434
Anne, 434
Benjamin, 415, 416
Ephraim, 80
Eunice, 409, 410
Ezekiel, 434
Hannah, 220
Ichabod, 310, 311, 409, 410, 412
John Howell, 286
Joshua, 412
Lucy, 311, 415, 416
Lydia, 80
Martha, 180
Mary, 310, 430
Samuel, 220
Sarah, 327, 328
Thomas, 180, 416
Wendel, Diwar, 475
Evert Janse, 475
Wentworth, Bethia, 449
Charles, 449
Jerusha, 453
S. H., 98
Wenwood, Eliza F., 227
Wesson, Ann, 424
James, 424

West, ——, 394
Abner, 272
Ann, 23, 24
Anna, 23, 24, 290
Anne, 133
Benjamin, 24
David, 24
De la Warr, 272
Eunice, 24
Francis, 272
Joanna, 24
John, 24, 30, 34
Joseph, 24, 30, 31
Josiah Blossom, 152
Judah, 272
Keziah, 24
Margery, 272
Martha, 55
Martin, 133
Mary, 24
Mercy, 24
Peter, 272
Richard, 23, 24
Sackfield, 272
Samuel, 55
Sanderson, 24
Thomas, 271, 272
Westcott, } ——, 344
Westcoat, } Daniel, 40
Westcote, } Robert, 315
Westkote, } Stukely, 315
Westerne, see Weston.
Westfield, } ——, 132, 134
Wastfield, } Alice, 48
Anne, 48
Edward, 129, 133
Elizabeth, 133
Hester, 129, 133
John, 133
Richard, 133
William, 133
Westland, ——, 259
Deborah, 259, 260
Dorothy, 256
John, 259
Mary, 259
Nathaniel, 259
Oliver, 259
Richard, 259
Weston, } Abner, 364
Westerne, } Benjamin, 365
Deborah, 438, 439
Desire, 363
Elizabeth, 54
Horace, 163
John, 270, 438
Mary, 55
Mercy, 365
Nathan, 363
Samuel, 54, 439
Sarah, 364
Thomas, 126
Zachariah, 277
Wetherall, Anne, 138
Elizabeth, 138
Henry, 138
Rowland, 138
Thomas, 138
Wetherbee, Dorcas, 273
Paul, 273
Wetherhead, Edward, 120
Elizabeth, 120
Wetmore, Abigail, 327
Sarah, 228
William, 228
Whalley, Edward, 152
Wharton, mr., 333
Whately, Elizabeth, 55
Wheaton, Abby, 74
Nathaniel M., 74
Whedon, Sarah, 329
Wheelding, } Hannah, 189, 358
Wheelden, } Joseph, 358
Wheeler, captain, 214
Eleanor, 326
Wheeler, cont'd } Elizabeth, 67
Gratia, 457
Nathan, 67
Obadiah, 39
Rebecca, 67
Ruth, 224
Wheelock, Jonathan, 341
Sally, 341
Wheelwright, Edmund March, 101, 284
Edward, 301, 400
Wheilen, Jean, 371
Whiffield, see Whitfield.
Whipple, ——, 100
Alice, 374
Amy, 374
Anne, 374
Comfort, 374
Daniel, 373, 374
Eleazer, 374
Eno, 374
Hannah, 208
James, 374
Job, 208, 374
Joel, 374
Joseph, 13, 374
Mary, 373, 374
Nancy, 374
Olive, 374
Otis, 374
Philadelphia, 374
Preserved, 374
Prudence, 13
Russell, 374
Sarah, 221, 374
Silas, 374
Stephen, 374
Whitaker, } ——, 116
Whitakers, } Edward, 51
Whittacre, } Hester, 108
Joan, 51
John, 51
Richard, 51
Thomas, 51
White, Aaron, 426
Abigail, 421, 424
Abigail S., 341
Alice, 424
Alphonso Everett, 279, 375, 486
Ann, 182, 183, 185, 309, 412, 422, 424
Anna, 423, 425
Benjamin, 421-426
Betty, 409, 433
Betsey, 434
Caleb, 424, 425
Charles A., 100
Charles Harold Evelyn, 395, 396
Chloe, 185
Daniel, 180, 182-184, 309, 410, 419, 425
Deborah, 437
Dorothy Hancock, 268
Dudley, 309
E. A., 277
Ebenezer, 268, 423, 425, 426
Edward, 268, 422, 424, 426
Eleanor, 424, 425
Elihu, 183
Elijah, 309
Elisha, 183, 185, 309
Elizabeth, 68, 182-184, 309, 419, 421, 423, 425, 426
Eunice, 420
Ferdinand Elliot, 268
Frances, 421-423
Francis Beach, 268, 269, 400
Frederick Clement, 269
George, 408
Greenough, 269
Hannah, 309, 422-426, 436
White, cont'd } Henry, 112, 423
Isaac, 421-423, 425
James, 196, 269, 423
Jerusha, 309, 424, 425
Joanna, 77, 423
Joel, 181-185, 309, 310, 408-410, 412, 418
John, 112, 286, 288, 421-426, 433, 434
John Gardner, 268, 269, 400
Joseph, 421-426
Lucy, 424
Lydia, 423, 426
Margaret, 423, 426
Martha, 180, 181
Mary, 268, 289, 409, 410, 421-421
Mary Henley, 425
Molly, 434
Moses, 422, 423, 425, 426
Oliver, 408-410, 424, 426
Rachel, 422, 426, 438
Rebecca, 423, 425
Reuben, 283
Ruth, 182-185, 309, 310, 408-410, 412, 418
Salmon, 182
Samuel, 184, 422, 424, 425
Sarah, 180, 181, 422-425, 449
Susanna, 422, 424, 425, 426
Thankful, 425
Thomas, 134, 180, 181, 307, 408, 424-426
sir Thomas, 69
Timothy, 392
Tryphena, 409
William, 424
Whitefield, } Abigail, 130
Whitfield, } Dorothy, 130, 320
Whiffield, } Elizabeth, 130
Whitefeild, } Francis, 135
Whitfeild, } George, 346
Henry, 130, 135, 320
John, 110, 130
Lucy, 135
Mary, 130, 134
Nathaniel, 130
sir Ralph, 320
Rebecca, 130
Sarah, 130
Whitehead, } ——, 118
Whithead, } mrs., 116
Mary, 107, 109, 110
Matthew, 107, 110
Thomas, 135
Whiting, } ——, 259
Whitinge, } Joseph, 276
Samuel, 276, 318
Sarah, 276
Whitman, Abigail, 365
Hannah, 364
See also Wightman.
Whitmore, ——, 111 [339
Charles Edward,
Fanny Therese Walling, 339
William H., 88, 194, 336, 339, 340, 343, 397, 399, 400
Whitnall, Anne, 132
Whitney, ——, 285, 287
Clarissa, 223
William H., 285, 288, 290
Whiton, Elizabeth Deffner, 382
Royal, 382
Whittemore, Abby R., 303
Abigail, 226
Benjamin, 226
Elizabeth, 340
James Madison, 188

Whittemore, cont'd } John, 226
Joseph, 303
Nathaniel, 226
Thomas, 226
Whittet, ——, 285
Whittington, Richard, 69
Whittier, Abigail, 431
Dorothy, 431
Elizabeth, 431
Francis, 431
John Greenleaf, 483
Sarah, 433
Whittock, Agnes, 51
Whitway, Jane, 321, 322
Joan, 321, 322
Whotlock, Martha, 248
Robert, 248
Roger, 248
Wichcott, } Jane, 252
Whichcott, }
Wickins, Anne, 141
Samuel, 140-142
Seth, 140
Thomas, 140
Widleighe, mr., 262
Wiggen, Mary, 431
Wight, Charles Henry, 167
Elizabeth, 223
Wightman, } Harriet, 210
Whitman, } Isaac, 210
Ruth R., 210
Susan, 210
See also Whitman.
Wilbore, } Elizabeth, 250
Wildbore, } Joseph, 15, 16
Shadrack, 21
Wilcox, } Elizabeth, 128
Wilcocks, } Isaac W., 16
Willcox, } Martha, 418
Priscilla, 57
William, 57
Wild, } Abel, 340
Wilde, } Helen T., 390
Samuel Sumner, 269
Wildbore, see Wilbore.
Wilder, Abel, 340
Aholiab, 474
Fannie A., 475
Frank Curtis, 475
John, 474
Joshua, 474
Mary, 82
Nathaniel, 474
Rebecca Curtis, 474
Samuel, 474
Thomas, 474
Vashti, 341
Walter L., 475
William Frank, 474
Wildley, A. Chesebrough, 85
Wilkie, Thomas, 312
Willard, } mrs., 164
Willerd, } Elizabeth, 167
Willord, } Hannah, 136, 478
Jonathan, 337
Joshua, 136
Josiah, 478
Lucy, 478
Mary, 337
Nathan, 478
Samuel, 322, 345
Willes, see Willis.
Willett, Thomas, 378
William, king, 15
John Porter, 412
Williams, ——, 236, 240, 394
capt., 15, 162
mr., 275
Catherine, 383
Daniel, 22
Elizabeth Davis, 154
Frances, 22
Hester, 263
Jeremiah, 154
John, 268
Williams, cont'd } John C., 74
John Fletcher, 382, 383
L., 19
Mary, 17, 22
Mary M., 74
Micajah, 395
Nathaniel, 18
Priscilla, 465
Richard, 17, 18, 20, 43, 98, 99
Roger, 90, 211, 294, 314, 315
Samuel, 17. 22, 382
Seth, 22
Thomas, 263
William, 371, 372
Williamson, Em., 247
Joseph, 9, 291, 379
Robert, 247
William C., 155
Willis, } ——, 136
Willes, } Henry, 380
Thomas, 136, 137
Willord, see Willard.
Wilmer, Annie E., 382
Wilmot, Samuel, 312
Willson, see Wilson.
Wilmarth, Elizabeth J., 85
Wilson, } ——, 144
Willson, } Abigail, 185
Alice, 238
Anne, 143, 144
Anthony, 83
Edmund, 143
Elizabeth, 83
Guile, 83
Hannah, 341
James, 374
John, 81, 120. 144, 185, 283, 284, 308, 342, 391, 393
Joseph, 308
Judith, 116
Margaret, 120
Mary, 438
Rachel, 83
Rowland, 116, 117
Ruth, 83
Sarah, 81, 83, 374
Thomas, 116
Warren, 341
William, 143, 144
William Lyne, 103
Wilton, Agnes, 253
Wimbish, } ——, 111, 112, 121
Wimbech, } Alice, 112
Wimbich, } Anne, 112
Wimbidge, } Lydia, 120
Wimbush, } Magdalen, 120
Mary, 111, 120, 121
Samuel, 120
Winchester, Frances, 422
Henry, 422
John, 282, 422
Sarah, 227, 422
Windever, } Dorothy, 47
Windove, } John, 47
Windsor, } ——, 105
Winser, } Ann Thomas, 403
Winsor, } Caroline Tufts, 404
Christian, 45
Constance, 404
John, 45
Justin, 20, 54, 76, 83, 84, 346, 382, 403, 404, 440, 481
Nathaniel, 403
Wing, Deborah, 209
Jabez, 209
John, 219
Mary, 209
Sarah, 429
Wingate, Ann, 82
John, 82
Winington, John, 134
Winser, see Windsor.
Winslow, Abigail, 451
Catherine, 434
Charles, 150
Edward, 86, 150, 177, 221
Elisha D., 144
Elizabeth, 432
Ezra, 451
Hannah, 221
Isaac, 150, 221
Jemima, 221
John, 150, 221, 293
John Howard, 451
Josiah, 20, 81
Josias, 362
Lucy, 321
Nancy, 154
Rachel, 451
Samuel, 150
Samuel Wallis, 150
Sarah Tyng, 228
William C., 86
Winsor, see Windsor.
Wintersall, Christabell, 51
Eleanor, 51
Thomas, 51
Winthrop, } Adam, 249
Winthroppe, } John, 197, 342, 383, 442-444
Wintroppe, } Robert C., 87, 381 483
Wise, Abigail, 424
John, 424
Lucy, 424
Wiseman, Elizabeth, 137
Wiswall, } Deborah, 55
Wiswell, } Ebenezer, 198
Elizabeth, 55
Hannah, 55, 424
Ichabod, 55, 231, 365
Jerusha, 233
Mercy, 55
Peleg, 55
Perez, 55
Priscilla, 55
Remember, 55
Sarah, 198
Thomas, 55
Withington, } Abiel, 201
Witherington, } Anne, 68
Edward, 68, 69
Elizabeth, 68
Francis, 68
Henry, 322
Lothrop, 65-69, 261, 366
Nicholas, 69
Oliver, 68, 69
Richard, 68, 69
Susan, 68, 69
William, 68
Wodell, Mary, 57
Wolcott, } Alexander, 228
Walcott, } Anna, 311
Wallcott, } Henry, 281
Woolcott, } John, 74
Josiah, 308, 311
Lucy, 228, 308, 311
Roger, 280, 281, 389, 483
Wolfertszen, Pieter, 316
Wollopp, ——, 51
Wood, } ——, 177, 247
& Wood, } Abel, 457
Abigail, 74
Anthony, 32
Bathsheba, 73
David, 201
Isaiah, 84
Joan, 112, 129, 132
John, 129, 131, 132, 260

Wood, cont'd { Mary, 271, 457
Robert, 260
Samuel, 74
Silvanus, 260
Susan, 112
Susanna, 201
William, 271, 281, 290
Woodbridge, Benjamin, 68
Dudley, 91
John, 68
Woodbury, Charles Levi, 377, 487
Jeremiah, 373
Jerusha, 373
John, 373
Sibyl, 373
Woodcocke, William, 241, 320
Woodford, Stephen, 109
Woodhouse, ——, 111, 112
Helen, 113
Woodman, Joseph, 432
Langhdia, 432
Mary, 434
Woods, Eleanor, 200
Henry E., 273
Lucy Brown, 456
Morgan, 456
Woodward, Anne, 240
Charles, 240
Elizabeth, 84, 240
Eunice, 414
George M., 378
Israel, 84
Jane, 84
John, 240
Margaret, 240
Mary, 414
Peter, 240
Robert, 240
Theron Royal, 14
Woodworth, Alice, 56
Woolcott, see Wolcott.
Woolnough, William, 242
Woolston, Elizabeth, 134
John, 134
Woorme, mrs., 115
Wootton, ——, 132, 271
Worcester, Rebecca, 50
William, 50
Wormall, } Lydia, 440
Wormell, } William, 259, 260
Worseley, sir Henry, 256
Worth, Arthur, 125
Dorothy, 434
Henry Barton, 392
Worth, cont'd { John, 369
Stephen, 434
William Jenkins, 371
Worthen, Dorothy, 434
Jacob, 429
Mary, 429
Michael, 434
Ruth, 430
Worthy, ——, 76
Wren, } Matthew, 101, 239, 401
Wrenn, }
Wright, Abiah, 411, 413, 415, 416, 418, 420
Artimesia, 416
Carroll D., 71
Daniel, 78
Ebenezer, 152
Elmira, 74
Eunice, 415
Ezekiel, 239, 411
George Wellman, 152, 404
Georgianna, 152
John, 67, 132, 140, 411
John Stratton, 152
Jonathan, 411, 413, 415, 416, 418
Joseph, 152
Judah, 84
Lemuel, 404
Lydia, 72
Mary Russell, 152
Rachel, 78
Roderick, 413
Samuel, 72, 152, 404
Sarah, 140
Stephen Keep, 411
Thomas, 349
Urania, 411
William, 136, 411
Wright and Potter, 389, 394
Wrisley, see Risley.
Wroo, ——, 247
Wusson, Sarah, 420
Wyatt, Hannah, 273, 374
Margaret, 85, 397, 399, 400
Temperance, 273, 374
Wych, ——, 138
Wyer, ——, 107
Edward, 107
Wyman, ——, 398
Margaret, 429
Zebulon, 429
Wyncoop, ——, 283
Wynn, } ——, 252
Wyn, } Damoris, 138
Wynne, } Elizabeth, 128, 138
Jane, 138
John, 128
Nicholas, 138
Priscilla, 139
Richard, 138, 140
Thomas, 138
Yale, Anne, 118
Elizabeth, 118
Mary, 118
Samuel, 118
Tessilio, 118
Yanno, John, 179
Yard, James S., 89
Yates, Caroline E., 339
Norris, 339
Yeamans, John, 64
sir John, 30, 31
Shute Shrimpton, 64
Yeast, ——, 136
York, duke of, 89
Young, } lady, 262
Yonge, } Agnes, 246
Yonges, } Anne, 246
Younge, } Augustine, 246
Younges, } Benjamin, 245
Youngs, } Christopher, 243, 245-247
Dorothy, 246
Edmund, 246
Eliphalet, 418
Elizabeth, 246
Henry, 246, 247
James, 246
Joan, 245, 246
John, 245, 246
Joseph, 245, 246
Margaret, 245, 246
Margery, 244
Martha, 245, 246
Mary, 245, 246, 418
Rachel, 246
sir Richard, 116
Ruth, 430
Sarah, 246
Susan, 246
Temperance, 246
Thomas, 139, 245, 246
William, 234, 244-246
Younger, mr., 58
Yughey, Susan S., 464

INDEX OF PLACES.

Abbott's Anne, Co. Southampton, Eng., 261,262
Aberdeen, Scotland, 13
Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 13
Abington, 82
Abthorp, Northamptonshire, Eng., 134
Acquakunonk (Paterson), N. J., 287, 290
Adderly, Eng., 252
Agamenticus, 441, 442, 443, 444
Ahrumime, Island of, 314
Albany, N. Y., 79, 88, 89, 98, 272, 283, 285, 400, 465, 476, 477
Albemarle, 30
Albemarle Point, 31
Albie, Eng., 245
Albourne, Co. Sussex, Eng., 121-124
Alburgh, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 242
Alderkirke, Eng., 259
Aldermaston, Co. Berks., Eng., 270
Alexandria, 461
Va., 62, 335
Allensmore, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235
All Hallows, Lombard Street, London, Eng., 111, 112
Oxford, Eng., 119
the Wall, London, Eng., 132
Allington, Co. Hampshire, Eng., 268
Alstead, N. H., 223
Amenia, N. Y., 84
America, 29, 31, 46, 49, 61, 66, 85, 88, 94, 96-98, 101, 130, 148, 151, 173, 188, 207, 210, 213, 246, 268, 271, 278, 281, 285-288, 290, 291, 293, 314, 321, 323, 342, 344, 348, 354, 361, 376, 382, 384, 397, 399, 403, 404, 441, 463, 475
Amesbury, Mass., 95, 392, 427
Amherst, Mass., 292, 373
N. H., 97, 100
College, 69, 70, 72, 92, 100, 292
Amsterdam, Holland, 257, 258
Andalusia, Spain, 330
Andover, Conn., 420
Eng., 262
Mass., 81, 148-150, 152, 395, 401, 405, 407, 465, 485, 486
Angel Alley, London, Eng., 134
Annapolis, Md., 60, 61, 62, 332, 333, 457, 458, 459, 461
N. S., 163
Royal, N. S., 186
Ansley, Warwickshire, Eng., 250
Antwerp, N. Y., 455
Arkansas, State of, 391
Arlington, Mass., 475
Ash, Co. Surrey, Eng., 14
Ashburnham, Mass., 456, 457
Ashby, Lincolnshire, Eng., 253
Mass., 285
Ashfield, Mass., 468
Asbford, Conn., 373
Ashland, Mass., 151
Ashley River, South Carolina, 30
Ashmolean Museum, Oxford, Eng., 31, 32
Astoria, Long Island, 83, 277
Athol, Mass., 279, 456
Atkinson, N. H., 375
Atlanta, Ga., 285
Atlantic Ocean, 463
Attleboro', Mass., 85, 276, 374
Auburndale, Mass., 148, 278, 377, 380, 483
Augusta, Me., 102, 379, 479,
Aurelius, N. Y., 41
Aurora, N. Y., 285
Austin, Texas, 326
Avon River, 31, 45
Aylesburg, Co. Bucks, Eng., 250
Aylesham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 244, 245

Bacton, Eng., 43
Baden Baden, Germany, 288
Baden, Dutchy of, Germany, 288
Bahamas, 30
Baldwinsville, Mass., 456
Ballston, N. Y., 273, 374
Baltimore, Md., 94, 130, 202, 280, 333, 394, 401, 457-459, 479, 481
Bangor, Me., 77, 162, 221, 373
Pa., 286
Barbados, 29, 30, 50, 123
Bar Harbor, Me., 386
Barkhamsted, 102
Barking, Eng., 117
Co. Essex, Eng., 255, 263
Barnes without Algate, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 262, 263
Barnstable, Mass., 81, 88, 146, 179, 186-190, 192, 206, 219, 229, 272, 273, 357, 358, 365, 369, 423
Barre, Mass., 193
Barrington, R. I., 54
Bartlett, N. H., 291
Barton-in-Fabis, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 348
upon-Humber, Eng., 356
Basinghall Street, London, Eng., 134
Bassaleg, 31
Batavia, N. Y., 273
Bath, Eng., 187, 278
Me., 278
N. Y., 457
Beachmont, Mass., 64
Beccles, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243
Bedford, Mass., 198, 327
Bedfordshire, Eng., 256
Belchertown, Mass., 83
Belfast, Ire., Queen's College, 384
Me., 9-12, 102, 152, 291
Belgium, 72
Belgravia, London, Eng., 282
Belmont, Mass., 383, 384
Beloit, Wisconsin, 401
Beloit College, 401
Belpre, Ohio, 220
Bennefield, Eng., 357
Bennington, Eng., 259
Vt., 79, 297, 473, 474
Bensalem, Pa., 149
Berlin, Conn., 473, 474
Berkshire, Eng., 112
Mass., 468
N. Y., 224
Vt., 79

Bermondsey Street, London, Eng., 270
Bermuda, 31, 126
Berwick, Me., 77, 78, 82, 85
Bethel, Conn., 41
Me., 455
Bethlehem, Penn., 96
Beverly, Mass., 50, 149, 150, 220, 390
Beverwyck, 475
Bewley, Co. Southampton, Eng., 262, 265
Beyton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 42
Biddenden, Co. Kent, Eng., 397, 400
Bildeston, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 249
Billerica, Essex, Eng., 66
Mass., 66, 214, 423, 425, 464
Billingborough, Eng., 349
Birkenhead, Cheshire, Eng., 130
Birthorpe, Eng., 349
Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 129
Street, London, Eng., 134 [478
Without, London, Eng.,
Bishop Storford, Co. Hertford, Eng., 235
Bismark, Dakotah, 29
Blackstone River, 212
Blencogo, Eng., 57
Blettsoe, Eng., 256
Bilborowe, Eng., 240
Blue Hills, 449
Bolder, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265
Bolton, Conn., 180-184, 307, 408-420
Boreham, Eng., 382
Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng., 259, 353
Mass., 10, 12-15, 17, 22-24, 28, 31-33, 35-37, 42, 43, 49, 50, 64, 69, 71, 77-79, 81, 82, 86-89, 92-104, 135, 141, 144, 146-160, 162-168, 185, 187, 188, 192, 194-202, 204, 206, 207, 211, 214-223, 225, 226, 228, 233, 250, 255, 267-270, 272-276, 278-283, 285, 288-294, 311, 313, 320, 322, 336, 339, 342-346, 354, 364, 366, 371, 372, 374-378, 380-397, 399-408, 421-424, 427, 437, 441, 444, 446-455, 464, 469, 470, 472, 473, 480, 482-486
University, 401
Boughton, Co. Kent, Eng., 122
Bourn, Lincolnshire, Eng., 349
Bovetracy, Devonshire, Eng., 144
Bow Church, London, Eng., 236
Bowdoin College, 11, 379, 383, 401, 486
Bow Lane, London, Eng., 134
Boxford, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 248, 249
Bradfield, Eng., 42
Bradford, Mass., 385
Vt., 397, 398
Brading, Isle of Wight, Eng., 261, 265, 266
Brainford, 36
Eng., 136
Braintree, 385
Co. Essex, Eng., 271
Mass., 78, 82, 96, 198, 214, 216, 219, 284, 286, 290, 340, 394, 435-438, 449
Vt., 78, 382
Brampton, Co. Somerset, Eng., 261
Brandon, Vt., 26
Brandywine, Pa., 382
Branford, Conn., 78, 327, 328, 418
Branston, Co. Rutland, Eng., 113
Brattleboro', Vt., 273, 478, 481
Braunton, Co. Devon, Eng., 397, 400
Brazenose College, 68, 69
Brazil, 481
Bread Street, London, Eng., 113
Breed's Hill, 147
Bremen, 361
Brentford Butts, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142
Brentwood, N. H., 385
Breskens, Holland, 287, 290
Brest, France, 346
Brewster, Mass., 392
Bridewell, London, Eng., 235
Bridgeport, Conn., 292, 464
Bridgewater, Mass., 216, 223, 275, 302, 363, 373, 438, 439, 449-451, 454
Brighton, Mass., 275, 292, 383
Brimfield, 420
Mass., 82
Brinckworth, Wiltshire, Eng., 109
Bristol, 325
Eng., 108, 225, 264, 271, 276, 278, 290, 323, 361, 424, 441, 442
Me., 9, 361, 394
N. H., 103
Pa., 149
R. I., 54, 81, 84, 190, 217, 276, 317, 318, 358, 386
Co., Mass., 16, 18, 20-23, 274
Britain, 441
British Channel, 31
British Museum, London, Eng., 94, 391
Brixworth, Co. Nottingham, Eng., 134
Brockley, London, Eng., 275
Broffine, Eng., 112
Bromfield, Eng., 57
Bromiard, Hertfordshire, Eng., 254
Brookfield, 373
Conn., 39-41
Mass., 52, 73, 74, 302, 303
Vt., 454
Brookline, Mass., 75, 80, 85, 104, 158, 273, 282, 381, 383, 400, 402, 421-426, 437
Brooklyn, Conn., 227
N. Y., 78, 96, 98, 99, 293, 380, 464, 474, 475
Brown University, 211, 283, 292
Brunswick, 471
Me., 379, 401, 486
Bryn Mawr College, 394
Buckingham's Ridge, Conn., 38
Buckland, Mass., 341
Budleigh, Eng., 271
Buffalo, N. Y., 96, 97, 373, 402
Bunker Hill, 14, 25, 26, 52, 73, 147, 152, 292, 360
Burbage, Co., Wilts., Eng., 45
Burlington, Mass., 406
Vt., 104, 373
Burnell, Lincolnshire, Eng., 144
Burrillville, R. I., 210
Burston, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240
Bury, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 247, 248
St. Edmund's, Eng., 239, 248
Bushey, Eng., 253
Butte, Montana, 209
Butternuts, N. Y., 41
Butterwick, Eng., 259
Buxhall, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 247
Bybury, Eng., 112
Byfield, Mass., 67, 186

Caldicott, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31
California, State of, 97, 148, 379, 456
Calwoodley, Devonshire, Eng., 130
Camberwell, Eng., 107
Cambridge, Cambridge Co., Eng., 110, 113, 487, 488
Cambridge, Mass., 76, 82, 97, 100, 101, 103, 145, 151, 155, 156, 167, 185, 199, 202, 210, 268, 269, 276, 283-286, 290-293, 298-303, 305, 337, 372, 375, 377, 386, 391, 393, 394, 400, 401, 403, 404, 426, 485
Cambridge University, Eng., 236
Emanuel College, 138, 141
Katherine Hall, 138
Trinity College, 112
Cambridgeport, Mass., 96, 299, 300, 303, 306, 394, 456
Cambridgeshire, Eng., 146, 277, 395, 487
Camden, N. J., 94
Camoyes, Eng., 256
Campania, It., 330
Canada, 15, 52, 84, 103, 290, 389, 404, 449, 476, 481
Town, N. H., 166
Canandaigua, N. Y., 456

Canastota, N. Y., 275
Canterbury, Conn., 82, 214, 215, 223, 226, 419
Co. Kent, Eng., 65, 99, 124, 125, 248, 347, 375, 389
Canton, Mass., 449, 450-453
Cape Ack, 178
Ann, 376
Annawaggon, Me., 28
Breton, 346, 481
Cod, 88, 192, 272
Fear, 29 469-473
River, 471
Hatteras, 29
May, 189
N. J., 358, 474
Poge. 177, 178
Wack, *als.* Ack, 178
Capoag Bay, 177, 178
Capowack (Martha's Vineyard), 176-180
Carlisle, Eng., 347
Pa., 381
Carolina, Province of, 30
Co., 59
Carolinas, 30
Caroline, 61-63, 171, 172, 175
Co., Va., 287
Cartmel, Lancashire, Eng., 107
Casco Bay, 56, 192
Cascob, Co. Radnor, Wales, 32
Castle Island, 196
Castlebar, Co. Mayo, Ireland, 384
Caulburne, Eng., 261
Cauldhame. Scotland, 13
Cawne, Normandy, 266
Cayuga Co., N. Y., 41
Cedar Falls, Iowa, 210
Central Falls, R. I., 90
Chaddlewood, Devonshire, Eng., 342-344
Chancellorsville, Va., 70
Chanton, Eng., 261
Chappaquiddick Island, 177
Charleston, S. C., 32, 88, 483
Charlestown, Mass., 38, 81, 113, 146-148, 155, 199, 201, 214, 220, 221, 298, 303, 339, 382, 399, 423, 425, 452, 455
So. Carolina, 30
Manour, 354
Charlemont, Mass., 340, 341
Charlotte Co., N. Y., 326
Charlton, Mass., 146, 303
Charnock, Co. Lancaster, Eng., 109
Chasm Falls, N. Y., 25
Chatham, Mass., 10
Crawcroft, Co. Southampton, Eng., 266
Chebacco (Essex), Mass., 67
Chebacco Falls, 213
Chelmsford, Co. Essex, Eng., 237, 238, 382
Mass., 80, 213-216, 399
Chelsea, London, Eng., 144
Mass., 64, 85, 389, 453
College, 235
Chelsworth, Eng., 249
Cheltenham, Eng., 225, 275
Cheshire, Eng., 112, 216, 478
Chester, Conn., 325
Eng., 135, 136
Pa., 478
County, Pa., 478
Chesterfield, 74
Chicago, Ill., 14, 72, 97, 98, 103, 148, 150, 275, 276, 278, 285, 292, 293, 373, 376, 385, 396, 397, 400, 401, 455, 474, 485, 486
Chicago, University of, 397, 399
Chichester, Eng., 119, 124, 125
Chilicothe, Ohio, 479
Chilmark, Mass., 179
Chiswick, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 128
Chitterne St. Mary, Co. Wilts., Eng., 264
Cholberg, Co. Buckingham, Eng., 385
Christchurch, Co. Southampton, Eng., 66, 265
Christ Church, London, Eng., 107, 118
Newgate Street, London, Eng., 129
Christ's Hospital, London, Eng., 109, 132, 235
Clapham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 126, 127, 142
Claremont, N. H., 101
Clerkenwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 185
Cleveland, Ohio, 80, 85, 186, 396, 402
Cincinnati, Ohio, 203, 292, 382
Clifton, Eng., 58
Clinton, Conn., 57, 474
Mass., 85
N. Y., 486
Cloak Lane, London, Eng., 128
Clopham, Eng., 258
Colby, Eng., 245
University, 401
Colchester, Conn., 76, 78, 80, 281, 419, 420
Co. Essex, Eng., 28, 112, 249, 260, [382
Co., Conn., 420
Colcreak, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 319
Coleraine, Mass., 340, 341
College Hill, London, Eng., 128, 134
Collingbourne Ducis, Co. Wilts., Eng., 139, 141
Colorado, State of, 148, 328, 385, 391
College, 72
Springs, Col., 475
Columbia University, 61, 72, 294
Columbus, Ohio, 288, 292, 395
Concord, Mass., 37, 214, 252, 480, 481
Michigan, 396
N. H., 69, 97, 292, 377, 401, 405
Coningsby, Eng., 356, 357
Connecticut, State of, 36, 56, 66, 76, 78-80, 91-93, 95, 103, 212, 217, 221, 224, 227, 272, 275, 280, 281, 294, 295, 340, 400, 448, 466
River, 383, 478
Constable, N. Y., 26
Conway, Mass., 341
Coos, N. H., 373
Copp's Hill, 381
Coptic Street, London, Eng., 65, 366
Cordwainer's, London, Eng., 116
Corlaer (Schenectady), N. Y., 476
Cornard Magna, Eng., 249
Cornbury, Co. Oxford, Eng., 266
Cornhill, London, Eng., 281
Cornish, N. H., 98
Cornwall County, Eng., 150
Corringham, Co. Essex, Eng., 238
Cortlandt Manor, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 78
Corton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243
Corunna, Mich., 329
Cotley River, 19
Cottenham, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 487
Coulston, Co. Wilts., Eng., 49
Coventry, Conn., 82, 93, 183-185, 316, 418-420, 449
Co. Warwick, Eng., 250, 251
R. I., 220, 371
Covington, Ky., 391
Cow Cross, London, Eng., 125
Coweset, 317
Coxford, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318-320
Cradley, Herefordshire, Eng., 254
Cranbrook, Co. Kent, Eng., 130, 194, 337
Cransley, Co. Nottingham, Eng., 134
Creed Lane, London, Eng., 117
Crete, Neb., 149
Crown Point, 15, 453
Croydon, Co. Surrey, Eng., 125, 141, 234, 235
Crutched Friars, London, Eng., 236
Cuba, 188
Cumberland Co., Eng., 347, 349, 384
R. I., 374
Township, R. I., 374
Cummington, 74
Cumnocke, Wiltshire, Eng., 68
Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, 402

Dane Law School, 11
Danvers, Mass., 80
Danesbury, Co. Essex, Eng., 127
Dartmouth, 365
Mass., 9
Dartmouth College, 147, 384, 386, 401, 405, 406, 479, 483

Dedham, Mass., 98, 147, 148, 242, 378, 384, 451, 480
Deerfield, Mass., 84, 340, 420
Deese, Co. Meath, Ireland, 127
Delano, Minn., 397
Delaware, State of, 382, 401
Bay, 285
County, Pa., 478
River, 314, 475
Denbigh Co., Eng., 127
Dennington, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 238, 239
Dennis, 360
Denton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 241
Deptford, Eng., 345
Derby, Conn., 80
Detroit, Mich., 276, 285, 293, 374, 397, 480
Devizes, Co. Wilts, Eng., 46, 51
Devonshire, Eng., 76. 93, 185, 278, 342-344, 397, 490
House, London, Eng., 478
District of Columbia, 90, 291
Doane College, 149
Dol-y-fran, Montgomeryshire, Eng., 31
Dorchester, Mass., 85, 98, 99, 104, 130, 150, 153, 154, 157, 158, 167, 185, 194-202, 216, 225, 268, 279, 322, 336, 339, 340, 366, 376, 397, 400, 402, 422, 424, 426, 436, 437, 448, 449, 450, 453
S. C., 483
Neck, 197
Dorset, Vt., 273
Dorsetshire, Eng., 66, 401
Dover, Eng., 112
N. H., 50, 82, 276
Downham, Eng., 236
Ely in the Isle, Eng., 235
Downs, 30
Droxford, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265
Dublin, Ireland, 126, 366-368
University, 72
Ducklington, Eng., 94
Dudley, Eng., 253
Dukes Co., Mass., 27, 28, 177, 178, 271, 272
Dunain, 396, 398
Dunbarton, N. H., 26, 285, 290
Dunstable, Mass., 213-216
(Nashua), N. H., 25-27
Durham, Conn., 323-327, 467, 469
N. H., 82, 427
Cathedral, 277
Durley, Eng., 45
Duxbury, Mass., 17, 18, 20, 22, 54-57, 76, 81, 83, 84, 100, 152, 164, 276, 362, 364-366, 398, 403, 435, 438, 439, 440

East Albany, N. Y., 465
Anglia, 396
Boston, Mass., 151, 156, 453
Braintree, Mass., 97
Bridgewater, Mass., 223
Cambridge, Mass., 269
Greenwich, Co. Kent, Eng., 365
Guilford, Conn., 326, 419
Haddam, Conn., 420, 480
Hampton, N. H., 434
Hartford, Conn., 420
Haven, Conn., 20
Hurne, Co. Southampton, Eng., 66
India, 110, 124, 150, 256, 258, 382, 441
Marden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 119
Marshfield, Mass., 405
Point, Ga., 285
Providence, R. I., 91
Raynham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318
Riding of Yorkshire, N. Y., 34
River, 313
Rudham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 320
Sheene, Co. Surrey, Eng., 110, 117, 118, 123, 126-128, 140, 141
Taunton, Mass., 19
Windsor, Conn., 419, 420
Eastbury, 420
Eastchester, N. Y., 33, 35
Eastham, Mass., 81
Eastport, Me., 452
Easton, Co. Wilts., Eng., 45
N. Y., 272
Penn., 98, 396
Eaton College, Eng., 114
Ebwith River, 31
Eden, Vt., 26
Edgartown, Mass., 28, 178, 179, 230, 233, 368, 467
Edinburgh, N. Y., 341
Scotland, 150
University, 72
Edington, 470
Eliot, Me., 284
Elizabeth Isles, 178, 204
Elizabethtown, N. J., 91
Elmira, N. Y., 84
Ely, Eng., 235, 236, 239
Emanuel College, Cambridge, Eng., 138, 141
Emeline Furnace, Dauphin Co., Pa., 152
Endfield, Eng., 120
Enfield, Conn., 84
Co. Middlesex, Eng., 119
England, 14, 16, 29, 31, 49, 58-61, 66, 68, 72, 82, 83, 90, 93, 96, 98, 99, 101, 105, 119, 123, 127, 130, 147, 148, 150, 173, 175, 179, 186, 189, 194, 204, 207, 213, 225, 234, 248, 251, 270-273, 275, 277, 285-287, 315, 322, 323, 331, 337, 345, 347, 348, 351, 354, 355, 361, 366, 373, 377, 381, 382, 385, 387, 399, 403, 404, 441, 443, 446, 448, 449, 460, 466, 476, 481
Epping, N. H., 80
Erie, Pa., 385, 456
Essex, Mass., 67
County, Eng., 65-67, 99, 132, 185, 254, 255, 257, 382, 395
Co., Mass., 213, 246, 285, 321, 343, 354, 355, 484
Institute, 101, 113, 246
Europe, 174, 176, 221, 388, 471
Evanston, Ill., 278, 401
Everett, Mass., 399, 483, 484
Ewell, Eng., 267
Ervelme, Eng., 68
Ewhurst, Co. Surrey, Eng., 140, 141
Exeter, Eng., 93
N. H., 50, 82, 386, 486
College, Oxford, Eng., 31, 344

Fairfield, Mass., 341
Iowa, 329
Fairhaven, Vt., 284
Fairfield Co., Conn., 38, 292
Fakenham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318
Falkborne, Eng., 122
Fall River, Mass., 210, 483
Falmouth, 228
Mass., 147
Me., 221
Va., 335
Faringdon, London, Eng., 107
Farmington, Conn., 101
Me., 379
Farnham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 268
Fenno Hill, 449
Finchingfield, Co. Essex, Eng., 128
Finchley, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 122
Road, London, Eng., 488
Fitchburg, Mass., 273, 282, 456
Fishmongers Hall, London, Eng., 133
Fleetbridge, London, Eng., 260
Fleet Street, London, Eng., 237, 261
Flemingville, N. Y., 371
Florida, State of, 268, 328
Fobbing, Co. Essex, Eng., 238
Ford Abbey, Co. Dorset, Eng., 146
Forge River, 19
Fort Ann, N. Y., 373
Casimir, 475
Cumberland, 188
Dummer, 478
Edward, 272
Nassau, 475
Orange, 285

Fort Schuyler, 25
Stanwix, 76
Warren, 269
Washington, Penn., 103
William, 476
William and Mary, 88
William Henry, 15, 222
Forton, Co. Southampton, Eng., 261
Foxborough, Mass., 383
Framingham, Mass., 85, 322, 337
Framlingham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 241
at Castle, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 240
France, 72, 77, 166, 481, 482
Francestown, N. H., 341
Frandly, Cheshire, Eng., 478
Frankfort, Me., 102
Franklin, Mass., 97
and Marshall College, 90, 486
Frederick, Md., 333
Springs, 172
Fredericksburg, 460
Va., 63, 70, 171
Freehold, N. J., 89
Freeston, Eng., 259
Freetown, Mass., 17, 23
Fremington, Devonshire, Eng., 76
Fressingfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 145, 291
Frettenden, Co. Kent, Eng., 337
Friday Street, London, Eng., 250
Frittenden, Eng., 65
Fradsham, Cheshire, Eng., 478
Froyle, Hampshire, Eng., 270
Fulham, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 122, 141
Furdurstrandir (Marvellous Strands), 88

Galesburg, Ill., 103
Wis., 157
University, 157
Gardner, Mass., 455–457
Gateside by Newcastle, Eng., 249
Gay Head, Mass., 179
Gedleston, Co. Hertz, Eng., 255
Geneseo, N. Y., 456
Genessee Valley, N. Y., 327
Geneva, Switzerland, 271, 373
Germantown, Pa., 381
George Inn, Lombard St., London, Eng., 240
Georgetown, 288
S. C., 328
Germany, 288
Gettysburg, Pa., 483
Gill, Mass., 72
Gilmanton, N. H., 427
Gisburn, Yorkshire, Eng., 348
Gissing, Eng., 240
Glanmorganshire, Wales, 31
Glasgow, Scotland, 26
Glastonbury, Conn., 80, 180, 182, 183, 418
Eng., 10
Glocester, R. I., 379
Gloucester, Eng., 22, 146
Mass., 75, 168, 192, 299, 424
Gloucestershire, Eng., 60, 120, 146, 441
Godshill, Isle of Wight, 67
Goffstown, N. H., 26, 27
Goldington, Co. Bedford, Eng., 254, 256, 257
Gorgiana, Province of Maine, 444
Gorham, Me., 278
Goshen, Conn., 291, 390, 468
Grafton Co., N. H., 96
Granby, Conn., 150
Gransden Pava, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 236
Granville, N. Y., 324, 325
Gravesend, N. Y., 34, 316, 475
Gray, Me., 401
Gray's Inn, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 108, 117, 121
Great Britain, 97, 99, 330, 361, 389
Bursted, Eng., 66
St. Helen's, London, Eng., 131
Yarmouth, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 234, 236, 244, 246
Green Bay, Wisconsin, 396
Hook, L. I., 316
Greenfield, Lincolnshire, Eng., 144
Greenland, N. H., 479
Greensboro, N. C., 102
Greenwich, R. I., 74
Grenada, W. I., 187, 192
Grinstead Green, Co. Kent, Eng., 139
Grittleton, Co. Wilts, Eng., 68
Groton, Conn., 272, 278
Co. Suffolk, Eng., 248, 249
Mass., 85, 101, 201, 214, 290
Grove, Michigan, 440
Grunsborough, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 244
Guilford, Conn., 102, 130, 270, 323–328, 446–448, 466–469
Eng., 138
Guinea, 29
Gulval, Eng., 150

Hackney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134
London, Eng., 277
Haddam, Conn., 326, 327, 419, 480
Hadley, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 249
Mass., 298
Halifax, 312
N. S., 14, 147, 186, 188, 221, 290, 292 346
Vt., 76
Halle University, 72
Hame[?], Eng, 143
Hamilton College, 486
Hammersmith, London, Eng., 110
Hammonassett, River, 467
Hampden, Me., 383
Mass., 394
Hampnett, Co. Sussex, Eng., 266
Hampshire Co., Eng., 66, 268, 277
Hampton, N. H., 28, 95, 392
Va., 209
Bishop, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235
Hancock, Vt., 26
Hanover, Mass., 377, 437
N. H., 377, 401
S. Carolina, 58, 59
Square, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 488
Hanwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142
Hardboroughs, Co. Essex, Eng., 121
Hardwick, Mass., 297, 298, 300, 301, 305, 307
Harlington, Co. Bedford, Eng., 257
Hartford, Conn., 78, 79, 84, 91, 92, 95, 97, 100, 101, 103, 180, 182, 268, 269, 273, 287, 291–294, 299, 307, 325, 374–376, 383, 390, 394, 397, 408, 418, 466, 486
Ohio, 278
Co., Conn., 295, 374
Hartland, 326
Conn., 480
Harvard, Mass., 226, 267
University, 11, 35, 64, 70, 72, 80, 91, 95, 102, 151, 152, 154, 155, 157, 187, 221, 225, 228, 255, 268, 269, 279, 280, 282, 292, 294, 300, 307, 366, 381–383, 386, 401, 403, 404, 421, 424, 426, 427, 451
Harwich, Mass., 80, 392, 445
Harwinton, Conn., 419
Haseleigh, Co. Essex, Eng., 254, 255, 260
Hatfield, 419
Eng, 271
Co. Essex, Eng., 257
Mass., 180
Peverell, Co. Essex, Eng., 256 258, 382
Hatton Garden, London, Eng, 128
Havana, Cuba, 187, 192, 224, 272
Haverhill, Eng, 239
Mass., 80, 95, 224, 286, 392
Hawaii, 86
Hawley, Mass., 340, 341
Heath, 341.
Hebron, Conn., 80, 182–184, 308, 418, 420
Hedcorn, Co. Kent, Eng., 337
Heidelberg, Ger., 403
Heighington, Lincolnshire, Eng., 120
Heishoe, Bedfordshire, Eng., 255, 256
Helhoughton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318

Helmsley, Co. York, Eng., 96
Hemilbrough, Eng., 237
Hempstead, L. I., 33, 35, 36
Hendon, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 123
Henstrige, Dorsetshire, Eng., 127
Herkimer, N. Y., 220
Hertfordshire, Eng., 65, 237, 253-255
Hessett, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 42-44
High Holborn, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 263
Hillsboro', N. H., 10, 151
Hingham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 35, 123
Mass., 10, 35, 81, 82, 242, 214, 276, 282, 372, 382, 391
Hinsdale, N. H., 478
Hitcham, Eng., 247
Hobart College, 292
Hodnet, Co. Salop, Eng., 251, 252
Holbeton, Eng., 344
Holborn, London, Eng., 32, 235
Holden, Mass., 341
Holland, 78, 103, 204, 257, 313, 475, 481
Holliston, Mass., 82
Homberstone, Eng., 253
Homersfield, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 242
Honeton, Eng., 270, 271
Hopkinton, Mass., 151
R. I., 379
Hooksett, N. H., 25
Horbling, Lincolnshire, Eng., 350
Horley, Co. Surrey, Eng., 111, 128
Horningsheath, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 42, 43
Horse Neck, 225
Howden, Yorkshire E. Riding, Eng., 347
Hudson, N. H., 152
N. Y., 376
River, 78, 313, 476
Hullavinton, Co. Wilts., Eng., 68
Humeston, Iowa, 97
Hyannis, Mass., 273
Hyde Park, Mass., 207, 456

Iceland, 88
Illinois, State of, 75, 292, 474
Indian Territory, 391
Indianapolis, Ind., 41
Inner Temple, London, Eng., 263
Institute of Technology, Boston, Mass., 70, 383, 401
Iowa, State of, 291, 402
Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 144, 238, 239, 241-246, 248, 395
Mass., 50, 51, 66, 67, 95, 100, 149, 213, 214, 221, 239, 248, 276, 292, 345, 422, 424
Ireland, 10, 25, 129, 213, 278, 366
Iremonger Lane, London, Eng., 138
Isle au Haut, Me., 12
Isle aux Noix, Canada, 25
Isle of Wight, Eng., 67, 261, 382
Isleworth, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 135, 136, 141, 142
Islington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 127, 128

Jackson, N. H., 380
Co., Michigan, 396
Jacksonville, Vt., 278
Jamaica, 470, 472, 473
Plain, Mass., 148, 212, 385
Jay, Me., 455
Jesus College, Oxford, Eng., 31, 32
Johns Hopkins University, 70, 394
Jones River, 283

Kansas, State of, 103, 291, 391
Katherine Hall, Cambridge, Eng., 138
Katherine Island, Me., 9
Keene, N. H., 386
Kellshall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 240
Kenilworth, Eng., 250
Kent, Conn., 78
Co., Eng., 194, 253, 277, 365, 375, 397, 400, 466
Kentucky, State of, 391
Keokuk, Iowa, 303
Kettleberston, Eng., 247
Keyawah (Ashley) River, 30
Kincardineshire, Scotland, 13
King's College, 61, 173
Aberdeen, 13
Co. N. Y., 33, 316
King George's Co., So. Carolina, 58
King's Lynn, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 320
Kingsale, Ireland, 30
Kingsbridge, Eng., 93
Kingsbury, N. Y., 373
Kingsley, Cheshire, Eng., 478
Kingston, Co. Southampton, Eng., 136
Deverell, Co. Wilts., Eng., 46
upon Thames, Co. Surrey, Eng., 136
Mass., 55, 100, 283, 440
R. I., 273, 316, 317, 374
Kingsthorp, Co. Northampton, Eng., 132
Killingworth, Conn., 36, 57, 91, 325, 326, 419, 467
Kilmington, Devonshire, Eng., 130
Kitchamakin Hill, 449
Kithermister, Worcestershire, Eng., 112
Kittery, Me., 217
Knightsbridge, London, Eng., 110

Labrador, 481
La Grange, Ill., 376, 480
Tenn., 475
Lambeth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 125
Marsh, London, Eng., 263
Lancashire, Eng., 69, 109, 449
Lancaster, 419
Mass., 24, 37, 38, 72, 73, 215, 226, 289
N. H., 380
Pa., 90, 486
Co., Pa., 382
Langston, Co. Hampshire, Eng., 132
Lansing, Mich., 292, 396
Laurel Run, Pa., 96
Layer Marney, Co. Essex, Eng., 122
Lebanon, Conn., 80, 224, 418, 420
Leeds, 59
Yorkshire, Eng., 347
Leicester, Mass., 193, 371, 421
Leicestershire, Eng., 250
Leistoft, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243
Lemmington, Gloucestershire, Eng., 125
Leominster, Mass., 86, 268
Lethered, Co. Surrey, Eng., 117
Leuerton, Eng., 259
Leverett, 373
Lewiston, Me., 279, 286
Lexington, Mass., 88, 97, 224, 291, 293, 382
Va., 103, 401
Leyden, Holland, 83
Leyton, Eng., 132
Lillepot Alley, London, Eng., 105
Limehouse, London, Eng., 105, 113
Lime Rock, 486
Limerick, Me., 405
Co., Ireland, 126
Lincoln, Lincolnshire, Eng., 275, 349-353
Mass., 285
Neb., 149, 486
Co., Me., 102, 361
Lincolnshire, Eng., 253, 348-350, 352, 353
Lincoln's Inn, London, Eng., 96
Lisbon, Portugal, 128
Litchfield, Conn., 78, 79
South Farms, 468
Little Bedwin, Co. Wilts., Eng., 45
Chester, Co. Derby, Eng., 130
Compton, Gloucestershire, Eng., 118, 122, 124, 126
R. I., 54-57, 81, 379
Falls, N. Y., 301
Glemham, Eng., 101
Haddam, Co. Herts., Eng., 126
Munden, Co. Herts., Eng., 112
Pennsylvania, Penn., 96
Waltham, Co. Essex, Eng., 257
Littlebourne, Co. Kent, Eng., 65
Littleton, 399
Llanbalk, Co. Carmarthen, Wales, 33
Llanmodock, 31

Llanvorda, Co. Salop, Eng., 32
Llanvyllin, Co. Montgomery, Eng., 31
Logan, Utah, 292
Lombard Street, London, Eng., 119
University, 103
London, Eng., 10, 31, 32, 45, 46, 50, 59, 65, 66, 70, 76, 84, 89, 92, 94, 97, 105–111, 113–129, 131–140, 142, 143, 147, 150, 152, 179, 187, 188, 203, 217, 221, 234, 235, 237–239, 246, 249, 250, 252, 253–255, 257–260, 263, 267, 275, 281, 291–293, 318, 333, 342, 345–347, 351, 375, 379, 386, 387, 389, 393, 395, 401, 441, 475, 481, 485
All Hallows, Lombard Street, 111, 112
the Wall, 132
Angel Alley, 134
Bank of England, 68
Basinghall Street, 134
Belgravia, 282
Bermondsey Street, 270
Bishopsgate, 129
Street, 134
Without, 478
Bow Church, 236
Lane, 134
Bread Street, 113
Bridewell, 235
British Museum, 94, 391
Brockley, 275
Chelsea, 144
Christ Church, 107, 118
Newgate Street, 129
Christ's Hospital, 109, 132, 235
Cloak Lane, 128
College Hill, 128, 134,
Coptic Street, 65, 366
Cordwainer's, 116
Cornhill, 281
Cow Cross, 125
Creed Lane, 117
Crutched Friars, 236
Devonshire House, 478
Faringdon, 107
Finchley Road, 488
Fishmonger's Hall, 133
Fleetbridge, 260
Fleet Street, 237, 261
Friday Street, 250
Gravel Lane, Southwark, 250
George Inn, Lombard Street, 240
Gray's Inn, 108, 117, 121
Great St. Helen's, 131
Hackney, 134, 277
Hammersmith, 110
Hatton Garden, 128
High Holborn, 263
Holborn, 32, 235
Inner Temple, 263
Iremonger Lane, 138
Islington, 127, 128
Knightsbridge, 110
Lambeth Marsh, 263
Limehouse, 105, 113
Lillepot Alley, 105
Lincoln's Inn, 96
Lombard Street, 119
London Bridge, 139
London Stone, 124
Margaret Pattens, 124
Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, 252
Mercer's Chapel, 252
Mildred in the Poultry, 125
Milk Street Market, 142
Moor Fields, 134
Lane, 109
New Inn, 267
Newgate Market, 121, 139
Newman Street, 273
Paddington, 261
Paternoster Row, 144
Pudding Lane, 105
London, Eng.—
Richmond, 118
Rood Lane, 124
Royal Exchange, 281
St. Alban, Great Wood Street, 125
Alban's, Wood Street, 138
Andrew, Holborn, 263
Antholins, 138, 236
Bennet Fincke beside St. Anthony's, 252
Bride's, 236, 237
Fleet Street, 237
Buttolph without Bishopsgate, 126
Christopher-le-Stocks, 68
Clement Danes, 107, 125, 261
Clement's, Eastcheap, 106, 239
Dunstan in the East, 126
Edmund's, Lombard Street, 138
Edmund's the King, Lombard Street, 119
George, Botolph Lane, 239
George's, Hanover Square, 277, 488
George's, Southwark, 235
Giles, Cripplegate, 134
in the Fields, 111, 118
without Cripplegate, 109, 114, 116, 133
Gregory's, 122
James Garlick Hive, 118
John's, Friday Street, 257
Walbrooke, 115, 116
Katherine, 112
Creechurch, 105
Lawrence Pountney, 110, 123, 124
Leonard's, Eastcheap, 235
Leonard Shoreditch, 133, 134
Margaret Moyses, Friday St., 109
New Fish Street, 235
Patten, 253
Margaret's, Westminster, 277
Martin's in the Fields, 107, 277
Mary Aldermary, 117, 249
le Bow, 137
Michael at Queenhithe, 111
Paternoster, 106
Michael Paternoster in the Royal, 113, 114
Royal, 131, 132
Mildred's, Bread Street, 106, 108, 115, 117, 129
Nicholas Acon beside Lom-Street, 252
Olave, 252
Olave's, Southwark, 138, 139, 235, 270
Paul's, 125, 126, 291
Peter's the Poor, 137
Sepulchre's, 112, 124, 125, 235
Stephen's, 138
Coleman Street, 105, 319
Thomas Apostle, 116, 128, 143
Somerset House, 372, 478, 488
Strand, 248
So. Kensington Museum, 172
Southwark, 127, 250
Strand, 89, 96
Suffolk Lane, 124
Sword Bearers Alley, 134
Temple, 116
Three Cranes, 128
Tower Hill, 58
Royal, 116
Vintry, 116, 128
Walbrooke, 109, 110, 122
Wapping, 120, 134
Wardour Street, 277
Westminster, 58
Whittington College, 252
Wood Street, 124

London Grove, Pa., 478
Stone, London, Eng., 124
Londonderry, N. H., 26, 290
N. Y., 285
Long Ditton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 135, 140, 141
Island, 33, 34, 35, 80, 163, 177, 204, 246, 316, 464, 467, 468, 475,
Witnam, Eng., 68
Longmeadow, 420
Longwood, Brookline, Mass., 158, 388
Los Angeles, Cal., 97
Louisa Co., Va., 171
Louisburg, C. B., 186-189, 191, 218, 220, 221, 228, 346
Louisville, Ky., 391
Low Countries, 444
Layton, Co. Essex, 134
Lowell, Mass., 273, 279, 293, 374, 484, 486
Lowestoft, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 244
Lower Deane, Eng., 256
Luzerne Co., Pa., 90
Lyd, Eng., 130
Lydd, Co. Kent, Eng., 337
Lyme, Conn., 276, 419, 480
Lynchburg, Va., 103
Lynn, Mass., 25, 43, 69, 273, 319, 320, 322, 341
Lynnfield, Mass., 405

Machias, Me., 453
Madison, 328
Conn., 280
Wis., 376, 400, 402, 484, 486
Madnan's (Great) Neck, L. I., 35, 36
Madron, Eng., 150
Magdalen College, Oxford, Eng., 32, 94, 139
Hall, Oxford, Eng., 68, 69
Magna Barton, Eng., 44
Maidenhead, Eng., 115
Maidstone, Co. Kent, Eng., 194
Maine, Province of, 163, 204, 441-444
State of, 11, 12, 22, 28, 188, 217, 221, 226, 277, 288, 291, 293, 294, 361, 364, 379, 392, 394, 400, 404, 479, 486
Manchester, N. H., 25, 285, 288, 290, 292, 384
Manhattan, 313
Mansfield, Conn., 56, 81, 93, 219, 223, 419
Mass., 426, 438
Manti, Utah, 97, 99
Maplewood, N. H., 378
Marblehead, Mass., 97, 99, 360, 361, 383
Margaret Patten's, London, Eng., 124
Marian Islands, 330
Marietta, Ga., 150
Ohio, 26, 399
Marlborough, Conn., 40
Mass., 33, 97, 380
Marshall College, 90
Marshfield, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 108, 117
Mass., 55, 189, 358, 405
Martha's Vineyard, Mass., 27, 28, 80, 176-180, 271, 272
Martin's Vineyard, Mass., 177, 203
Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, London, Eng., 252
Oxford, Eng., 68
Maryland, Province of, 175
State of, 59-63, 275, 332, 387, 401, 460, 461
Maryville, Mo., 103
Massachusetts, Colony of, 281, 282, 297
Province of, 441, 443
State of, 10, 16, 18, 19, 22, 33, 53, 64, 69-71, 76, 77, 80, 84, 86-88, 92, 93, 95, 98, 99, 101, 103, 104, 147, 150, 152, 166, 179, 186, 188, 193, 200, 211, 217, 221, 222, 225, 226, 246, 251, 267, 272, 275, 281, 283, 284, 290, 291, 293, 294, 301, 302, 307, 340, 343, 361, 375, 381, 384, 386, 389, 391, 399-406, 456, 480, 482-486
Bay, 178, 320, 396
Massachusetts Bay, Colony of, 36, 42, 211, 278, 345, 354, 383
Province of, 163, 164, 167, 267, 402
Mayden Bradley, Eng., 46
Mayfield, N. Y., 479
Meadville, Pa., 401
Mechlin, Belgium, 146
Medfield, Mass., 77, 81, 480
Medford, Mass., 103, 104, 201, 270, 276, 283, 377, 390
Mediterranean Sea, 345
Memphis, Tenn., 152, 203
Mendham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 241, 242
Mendon, Mass., 437
Menunkatuck, Conn., 280
Mercers' Chapel, London, Eng., 252
Meredith, N. H., 405
Meriden, Conn., 82, 102, 474
Merrimack, Mass., 216
Messing, Co. Essex, Eng., 121
Methuen, Mass., 100, 297
Miami Co., Ohio, 100
Michigan, State of, 292, 293
University of, 404
Middelburg, Holland, 287, 290
Middleboro', Mass., 83, 274, 275, 277, 420, 439, 440
Middleburgh, L. I., 33
Pa., 286
Middle Haddam, Conn., 420
Middlesex Co., Eng., 111, 125, 253, 488
Mass., 52, 53, 271, 293, 337, 425
Middleton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 240
Sussex, Eng., 121
Warwick, Eng., 251
Mass., 242, 396, 398
Middletown, Conn., 73, 91, 276, 283, 327, 419, 467, 473, 479, 480, 484
N. Y., 286
R. I., 209
Midlands, Eng., 146
Mildred in the Poultry, London, Eng., 125
Milk Street Market, London, Eng., 142
Milford, 38, 469
Conn., 385, 467
Eng., 47
Mass., 272
N. Y., 371
Millersport, Ohio, 474
Mill River, 19
Milton, Mass., 13, 14, 199, 322, 383, 387, 425, 438, 448-454
Milwaukee, Wis., 79, 80, 385
Minneapolis, Minn., 376
Minnesota, State of, 383
Mississippi River, 404
Missouri, State of, 284, 292
River, 29
Mobile, Ala., 328
Mohawk River, 475
Monckton Deverell, Co. Wilts., Eng., 46
Monhegan, 27
Monmouth, N. J., 89
Montague, Mass., 151
Montana, State of, 328
Montgomery Co., Penn., 103
Monticello, Minn., 397
Montpelier, Vt., 103
Montreal, Can., 76, 476
Moor Fields, London, Eng., 134
Lane, London, Eng., 109
Moreclack, Eng., 128
Morristown, N. J., 91, 101
Mortlake, Co. Surrey, Eng., 109, 110, 116-118, 123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 140, 142
Moulton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240
Mount Auburn, 159, 269
Desert, Me., 12, 75
Holly, N. J., 152
Vernon, 171, 172, 333, 460
Wachusett, 305
Mounton Farley, Wiltshire, Eng., 262
Mountserrat, 473

Much Dewchurch, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235
Haddam, Co. Herts., Eng., 126
Maplestead, Co. Essex, Eng., 65
Wootton, Lincolnshire, Eng., 366
Muddy River (Brookline), Mass., 282, 421
Mulsham, Chelmsford, Eng., 238
Munckhole, Co. Hereford, Eng., 235
Musceta Cove, 104
Muscongus, } Me., 217, 221
Muscungus, }
Mutford, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243, 245

Nansemond Co., Va., 29, 32
River, 30
Nantucket, Mass., 190, 191, 204, 205, 222, 376, 392, 397, 398
Naples, 118
Narragansett, 33, 190
Bay, 313, 315
Nashaway (Lancaster), Mass., 38
Nashua, N. H., 27, 378, 380
Natick, Mass., 378
Naval War College, 102
Nebraska, State of, 149, 486
Needham, Mass., 392, 455
Neponset River, 453
Netherlands, 314
Nettlebed, Eng., 115
Nevis, 30
New Amsterdam, 313-318, 397, 400, 475
Bedford, Mass., 155, 397, 398, 405
Boston (Gray), Me., 401
N. H., 27
Brentford, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142
Britain, Conn., 150
Castle, 376
England, 9, 10, 12, 16, 31, 35, 42, 43, 49, 50, 51, 53, 54, 66-68, 71, 77, 83, 86, 88, 93, 94, 95, 98, 99, 101, 102, 129, 135, 145-149, 151, 152, 159, 162, 164, 167, 174, 177-179, 185, 186, 194, 206, 213, 237-239, 241, 242, 245, 246, 250, 252, 255, 267, 269-272, 277-279, 281, 282, 286-291, 293, 294, 302, 313, 316-321, 323, 337, 342-344, 346, 353, 354, 361, 362, 366, 367, 371, 372, 377, 378, 380-383, 385, 387, 388, 394, 398-400, 404, 406, 442, 446, 448, 455, 479, 480, 484, 485, 487
France, 477
Hampshire, State of, 25, 52, 88, 103, 166, 262, 278, 281, 284, 288, 292, 320, 375, 377, 427, 480, 487
Hampton, N. H., 285
Haven, Conn., 17, 41, 42, 78, 82, 100, 292, 318, 319, 323, 325, 372, 377, 385, 397, 400, 466, 467, 474, 479, 486
Inn, London, Eng., 267
Jersey, College of, 174, 384, 431
State of, 91, 97, 101, 281, 287, 293, 384
Kent, 461
London, Conn., 76, 272, 281, 419
Co., Conn., 28
Mexico, Territory of, 391
Orleans, La., 152, 383
Plymouth, Mass., 229
Providence, 30
Sarum, Co. Wilts., Eng., 44, 45, 321
Somersetshire, 441-444
Windsor, Eng., 264
York City, 28, 33, 35, 76-80, 85, 92-94, 99, 101, 102, 104, 130, 148, 149, 152, 167, 173, 174, 202, 203, 210, 221, 225, 275, 279, 283, 292, 293, 311, 312, 313, 339, 360, 376, 381, 384-388, 391, 393, 399, 400, 402, 405, 406, 464, 465, 475
Colony of, 34-36, 174, 178
State of, 15, 31, 36, 78, 89, 186, 203, 220, 272, 283, 293, 294, 314, 384, 388, 399, 400, 402, 476, 479, 481

Newark, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 253
N. J., 78, 79, 285
Valley, N. Y., 371
Newburgh, N. Y., 78, 80
Newbury, Berkshire, Eng., 106, 114, 351
Mass., 49-51, 65, 68, 95, 148, 251, 285, 286, 321, 342, 343, 361, 386, 392, 431, 442, 481
Falls River, 251
Newburyport, Mass., 67, 68, 78, 85, 291
Newcastle, 379
N. H., 88
upon Tyne, Eng., 126
Newfoundland, 442, 481
Newgate Market, London, Eng., 121, 139
Newington, N. H., 437
Newman Street, London, Eng., 273
Newport, 339, 376
Eng., 31
Isle of Wight, Eng., 240, 261
R. I., 86, 208, 210, 316, 371, 379
Newton, Cheshire, Eng., 478
Mass., 23, 163, 215, 276, 321, 377, 450, 452, 453, 455, 456, 483
Centre, Mass., 148, 385
Ferrers, Eng., 344
Newton's Point, L. I., 316
Newtown, Fairfield Co., Conn., 38, 40
L. I., 33, 35, 36, 98, 163, 316
Niagara Falls, 104
Nile River, 330
Nine Partners, N. Y., 78
Noddle's Island, Mass., 275
No Man's Land, 178
Nope (Martha's Vineyard), 179, 180
Norfolk, Conn., 95, 326
Co., Eng., 125, 130, 236, 238, 248, 318, 319, 395
Mass., 77, 147, 148
North America, 60, 331, 394, 481
Andover, Mass., 100
Bristol, 325
Brookfield, Mass., 70, 71, 74
Cambridge, Mass., 154, 155
Carolina, Province of, 469
State of, 27, 288, 402
Coventry, Conn., 82, 420
Guilford, Conn., 328, 467, 468
Hampton, 419, 420
Kingstown, R. I., 317, 379
Pembroke, Mass., 76
Riding of Yorkshire, N. Y., 34
Scituate, Mass., 397, 399
Smithfield, R. I., 207, 209, 210
Wales, 28
Weymouth, Mass., 382
Wilmington, Mass., 375
Northampton, Mass., 152, 180, 193, 325, 402, 427
County, 458
Northamptonshire, Eng., 106
Northamptonshire, Eng., 253
Northboro', Mass., 380
Northfield, Mass., 405, 408
Northwestern University, 100, 103, 401
Northwich, Cheshire, Eng., 478
Norton, Mass., 22, 426, 438
Norwalk, Conn., 38-40, 79, 80, 446
Norwich, Conn., 28, 130, 215, 223, 224, 271, 272, 285, 286, 396, 398, 419, 420
Co. Norfolk, Eng., 10, 146, 149, 238-241, 245, 248, 395, 401
West Farms, 420
Nottingham, Eng., 69, 291
Nottinghamshire, Eng., 83, 185, 253, 347, 348
Nova Scotia, 9, 187, 188, 292
Nuce, 470

Oakham, Mass., 397, 398
Oakland, Cal., 464
Oak Park, Chicago, Ill., 474, 479
Oberlin, Ohio, 486
College, 69, 486
Ockley, Eng., 130
Oddington, Gloucestershire, Eng., 146

Offord Cluny, Co. Hunts., Eng., 124
Ogdensburg, N. Y., 85
Ohio, State of, 284, 292, 333, 382, 479
Oklahoma, Territory of, 391
Old Bramford, Eng., 127
Brentford, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 142
Colony, 76, 150, 378
Sarum, Wiltshire, Eng., 49
Saybrook, Conn., 328
Windsor, Berkshire, Eng., 139
Oldtown, 66
Oneida, N. Y., 402, 486
Ontario Co., N. Y., 325, 479
Orleans, Mass., 149
Osberton, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 185
Osnaburgh, 313
Oswaldkirk, Yorkshire, Eng., 90
Oswestry, Co. Salop, Eng., 32
Otsego County, N. Y., 371
Ottawa, Can., 481
Otterton, Devonshire, Eng., 271
Over Deane, Eng., 256
Oxford, Eng., 31, 68, 69, 110, 119, 138
University, Eng., 32, 36, 68, 94, 139, 344, 382, 488
Ashmolean Museum, 31, 32
Exeter College, 31
Jesus College, 31, 32
Lincoln College, 119
Magdalen College, 32, 94, 139
Hall, 68
Queen's College, 49, 174
St. John's College, 68, 69, 125
St. Mary Magdalen College, 94
Wadham College, 49
Mass., 73, 276
Oxmontown, Ireland, 366

Pacific Coast, 403
Ocean, 379
Paddington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 261
Palmer, Mass., 305
Pamplico, 470
Paris, France, 70, 72, 94, 351, 403, 462
Pater Noster Row, London, Eng., 144
Paterson, N. J., 102, 281, 285, 287, 290
Pawtucket, R. I., 91, 212, 379
Pawtuxet, 211
Pebmarsh, Co. Essex, Eng., 185
Peele, Co. Chester, Eng., 135
Pemaquid, Me., 361
Pembroke, Mass., 97, 365, 394
N. H., 405
Pennsylvania, State of, 81, 60, 78, 94, 96, 98, 302, 374, 381, 382, 478, 486
University of, 381, 401
Penobscot Bay, 12
Penrith, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 144, 347
Pensacola, Fla., 268
Penzance, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 150
Pepperell, Mass., 384
Pepperellboro', Me., 77
Perith, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 144
Pesenhall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 241
Peterborough, N. H., 438
Petersburg, Va., 70
Petersfield, Eng., 125
Pettaconsett, 317
Pewsey, Eng., 45
Philadelphia, Pa., 25, 32, 70, 79, 84, 85, 90, 94, 97, 101-103, 149, 193, 273, 275, 285, 293, 358, 374, 375, 380-384, 388, 401, 454, 486
Pickering, Yorkshire N. Riding, Eng., 348
Pictou, Ontario, 385
Pigwacket, 394
Pirford, Co. Surrey, Eng., 137
Pittsburgh, Pa., 84, 333
Pittsfield, Mass., 166, 371
Plainfield, 308
Conn., 419
Mass., 341
R. I., 371
Plymouth, Eng., 129
Mass., 10, 17, 19, 20, 22, 29, 54, 81, 84, 86, 88, 97, 98, 150, 162, 179, 207, 211, 229, 272, 274, 283, 358, 362, 363, 382, 435, 440
Colony, 17, 18, 20, 22, 145, 162, 186, 288, 297, 362, 439, 444
County, Mass., 274, 362, 365, 394, 439
Plantation, 389
Plympton, Mass., 276, 277
Co. Devon, Eng., 342, 344
Poestenkill, N. Y., 373
Pointon, Eng., 349
Pomfret, Conn., 198, 215-217, 220, 226-228
Pompasittacutt (Stow), Mass., 37
Pompey Hill, N. Y., 275
Ponkipog, 451, 452
Pond, 449, 450, 452
Portland, Me., 10, 101, 275, 285, 288, 291, 293, 377, 379, 392, 400, 401, 404
Mich., 97
Port Royal, N. S., 80, 190
S. Carolina, 30, 32, 58, 59
Caroline Co., Va., 287
Portsea, Co. Southampton, Eng., 136
Portsmouth, 276, 376
Co. Southampton, Eng., 136
N. H., 88, 103, 278, 406, 478, 484
R. I., 273, 374
Portugal, 481
Potomac River, 175, 333
Potterne, Eng., 51
Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 79, 97
Powlsted, Eng., 249
Pownal, Vt., 39, 41
Pownallborough, Me., 222
Preston, Conn., 84
Prickellwell, Co. Essex, Eng., 263
Prince George's Creek, No. Carolina, 469-473
Princeton University, 292, 425, 431
Providence, R. I., 81, 85, 86, 90, 91, 95, 102, 207, 208, 210-212, 226, 284, 292, 293, 316, 377, 378, 392, 396, 402, 448, 464
Provinces, the, 268
Provincetown, Mass., 88
Prudence Island, 316, 317
Pudding Lane, London, Eng., 105

Quabog, 214
Quebec, Can., 52, 53, 103, 404
Queen's College, Belfast, Ire., 384
Oxford, Eng., 49, 174
Co., N. Y., 33
Queenhithe Gate, London, Eng., 111
Queenstown, 461
Quincy, Ill., 75
Mass., 291, 453
Quinnipiack (New Haven), Conn., 318

Rainsburg, Eng., 45
Raleigh, No. Carolina, 402
Rampton, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 396
Ramsburg, Eng., 45
Ramsey Co., Minn., 383
Randolph, Mass., 163
Rappahannock River, 58, 287
Ratcliff, Eng., 105
Rattlesden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 248
Raynham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318-320
Mass., 295, 296
Reading, Eng., 117
Mass., 33, 81
Ream's Station, Va., 70
Redenhall, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 241, 242
Redriffe, Eng., 372
Rehoboth, Mass., 28, 91, 99, 145, 274
Rensselaerwyck, 475
Reyden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 245, 246
Rhine River, 278, 288
Rhode Island, State of, 15, 16, 54, 74, 86, 91, 208, 209, 210, 212, 272, 313-318, 359, 378, 396, 397, 400
and Providence Plantations, 284, 293

Richmond, London, Eng., 118
N. Y., 325
Va., 285, 291
Co., S. C., 58
Va., 175
Rindge, N. H., 456
Rio Grande del Norte, 391
Ripley, Eng., 137
Ripon, Yorkshire, Eng., 347, 348
Ripton, Eng., 256
Roanoke, Va., 401
Rochester, Co. Kent, Eng., 99, 143
Mass., 422
Minn., 382
N. Y., 88, 324, 325
Rockport, Mass., 299
Rocky Hill, Conn., 419
Rodborne, Co. Wilts., Eng., 68
Rome, Italy, 291
N. Y., 457
Romford, Co. Essex, Eng., 66
Rood Lane, London, Eng., 124
Rougham, Eng., 43, 44
Rowde, Co. Wilts., Eng., 51
Rowley, Mass., 66, 98, 100, 251, 285, 390
Roxbury, Mass., 23, 24, 28, 77, 82, 95, 152, 167, 197, 207, 211, 212, 215, 216, 220, 221, 286, 292, 384, 421, 423, 425, 452, 454
Royal Exchange, London, Eng., 281
Royalton, Vt., 227
Rumney Marsh (Chelsea), Mass., 482
Rushmere, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 243
Rutherford Island, Me., 9
Rutland, 338
Mass., 52
Vt., 284, 290, 377
Co., Eng., 349
Rye, N. Y., 79, 393

Sackett's Harbor, 454
Saco, Me., 77, 162, 163, 344, 379, 386
Saffron Walden, Co. Essex, Eng., 98, 99
Sag Harbor, Long Island, 177
St. Alban, Great Wood Street, London, Eng., 125
St. Alban's, Woodstreet, London, Eng., 139
Andrew, Holborn, London, Eng., 383
Andrew's University, 72
Antholins, London, Eng., 138, 236
Bennet Fincke beside St. Anthony's, London, Eng., 252
Bennett's, Cambridge, Eng., 487
Bride's, London, Eng., 236, 237
Fleet Street, London, Eng., 237
Buttolph without Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 126
Chad's, Shrewsbury, Eng., 138
Clement Danes, London, Eng., 107, 125, 261
Clement, Ipswich, Eng., 240
Clement's, East Cheap, London, Eng., 239
Clements near Eastcheap, London, Eng., 106
Christopher-le Stocks, London, Eng., 68
David's, Breoan, 31
Dunstan in the East, London, Eng., 126
Edmund's, Eng., 321, 322 [138
Lombard Street, London, Eng.,
New Sarum, Eng., 44, 48
Salisbury, Eng., 47–50
the King, Lombard St., London, Eng., 119
Ellen's, Brading, Eng., 261
George, Botolph Lane, London, Eng., 239
Hanover Square, London, Eng., 277, 488
George's, Southwark, Eng., 235
Spotsylvania Co., Va., 58
Giles, Cripplegate, London, Eng., 134
in the Fields, London, Eng., 111, 118
Oxford, Eng., 68, 124
without Cripplegate, London, Eng., 109, 114, 116, 133
Gregory's, Norwich, Eng., 238
London, Eng., 122
St. Helen's, Co. Southampton, Eng., 266
James Garlick Hive, London, Eng., 118
John, Devizes, Eng., 51
John's, Friday Street, London, Eng., 256
Newfoundland, 163, 290
Walbrook, London, Eng., 115, 116
College, Oxford University, 69
Katherine Creechurch, London, Eng., 105
Katherine's, London, Eng., 112
Kits, 29
Laurence Pountney, London, Eng., 110, 123, 124
River, 476
Leonard's Eastcheap, London, Eng., 235
Leonard Shoreditch, London, Eng., 133, 134
Louis, Mo., 203, 284, 292, 381, 385
Margaret Moyses, Friday Street, London, Eng., 109
New Fish Street, London, Eng., 235
Patten, London, Eng., 253
Margaret's, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 246
Westminster, London, Eng., 277
Martin's, 46–50
Eng., 321, 322
in the Fields, London, Eng., 107, 277, 356
Mary Aldermary, London, Eng., 117, 249
Devizes, Eng., 51
Gateshead, Eng., 249
Islington, Eng., 128
Magdalen College, Oxford, Eng., 94
Pomary, London, Eng., 138
Mary's, 169
Carolina Co., 59
Co., Md., 329, 333, 336
Michael's, Braintree, Eng., 271
Coventry, Eng., 250, 251
Michael at Queenhithe, London, Eng., 111
Paternoster, London, Eng., 106
in the Royal, London, Eng., 113, 114
Royal, London, Eng., 131
Mildred, Bread Street, London, Eng., 108, 108, 109, 115, 117, 129
Matthew's, Ipswich, Eng., 243, 244
Nicholas, Colchester, Eng., 249
Co. Leicester, Eng., 353
Acon beside Lombard Street, London, Eng., 252
King's Lynn, Eng., 318
Olave's, Southwark, Eng., 138, 139, 235, 252, 270
Paul's, London, Eng., 125, 126, 291
Paul, Minn., 382, 383, 392
Peter's, Bristol, Eng., 361
in the East, Oxford, Eng., 68
the Great, Chichester, Eng., 124
the Poor, London, Eng., 137
Nottingham, Eng., 291
Ranwald's, Colchester, Eng., 382
Sepulchre's, London, Eng., 112, 124, 125, 235
Stephen's, London, Eng., 138
Coleman Street, London, Eng., 105, 319
Westminster, 97
Thomas Apostle's, London, Eng., 116, 128, 143
the Martyr, Salisbury, Wiltshire, Eng., 46–48
Salem, Mass., 36, 38, 54, 67, 99, 101, 104, 130, 151, 153, 207, 211, 213, 237–239, 242, 244, 246, 275, 288–290, 292, 347, 353–355, 376, 386, 402, 425, 436, 446–448, 455, 481
N. H., 166
N. Y., 41
Ohio, 97, 100
Village, Mass., 211
Willows, Mass., 282
Salisbury, Wiltshire, Eng., 46–50, 97, 125
Mass., 44, 49, 50, 95, 251, 285, 287, 321, 327, 343, 392, 427, 442, 443, 479
Centre, 486

Sandwich, Mass., 189, 358
N. H., 286
San Francisco, Cal., 80, 81, 102, 282, 379, 475
Saratoga, N. Y., 25
Springs, N. Y., 85
Sarum, Co. Wilts., Eng., 47, 49, 51, 321, 322
Savannah, Ga., 426
Savoy, Mass., 341
Saxstead, Eng., 238
Saybrook, Conn., 36, 40, 57, 130, 273, 323, 324, 328, 446, 447
Point, Conn., 447
Scarborough, Me., 80, 404
Schenectady, N. Y., 475-477
Schooner Head, Bar Harbor, Me., 386
Schuylkill River, 314
Scituate, Mass., 76, 81, 222, 339, 380, 423, 438
R. I., 371, 373
Scornston, Eng., 238
Scotland, 13, 58, 130, 175, 366, 385
Conn., 218, 219, 223, 224
Scrayingham, } Yorkshire, Eng., 348
Scredingham, }
Scrivelsby, Eng., 354
Sedlescombe, Co. Sussex, Eng., 121
Seekonk, R. I., 91, 274
Seend, Eng., 321, 322
Selborn, Hampshire, Eng., 140
Sempringham, Lincolnshire, Eng., 349-354
Seymour, Conn., 397
Shaftsbury, Vt., 223
Shavington, Eng., 251
Shawkopoke (Staten Island), 33
Sheepscot, Me., 28
Sheffield, Eng., 51
Pa., 274
Shelburne, Mass., 341
Sherborn, Mass., 286
Sherburn, Vt., 274
Sherburne, 371
Shoreham, Eng., 141
Shorwell, Isle of Wight, 67
Shrewsbury, Eng., 252
Mass., 338
Shute, Devonshire, Eng., 185
Sidmouth, Eng., 271
Sierre Leone, 132
Simsbury, Conn., 85, 91, 479
Sinnington, Yorkshire, Eng., 348
Skelton, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 347
Skelton-in-Cleveland, Yorkshire N. Riding, Eng., 347
Yorkshire East Riding, Eng., 347
W. Riding, Eng., 347, 348
Skowhegan, Me., 278
Sleaford, Eng., 349
Smithfield, Ireland, 368
R. I., 207-209
Smithsonian Institution, 279, 293, 402, 403
Somers Islands (Bermudas), 30, 31, 263
Somerset House, Strand, London, Eng., 248, 372, 478, 488
Somersetshire, Eng., 441
Sommerton, Co. Oxford, Eng., 124
Somerville, Mass., 92, 98, 283, 284, 290, 375, 377, 378, 397, 426
Souhegan River, 166
South America, 94, 150, 481
Boston, Mass., 100
Carolina, Plantation of, 31
State of, 14, 29, 88, 470, 483
Duxbury, Mass., 365
Farms, Litchfield, Conn., 78, 79
Hadley, Mass., 145
Hampton, N. H., 427-435
Kensington Museum, London, Eng., 172
Raynham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318
River (Delaware), 314, 315
Stoneham, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265, 266
Weymouth, Mass., 453
Southampton, 28
Eng., 48-51
Mass., 325
Co., Eng., 267
Southbridge, Mass., 69, 85, 100, 376
Southbury, Conn., 327
Southold, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 242-247
Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 128
London, Eng., 250
Southwell, Eng., 69
Sowerby, Yorkshire, Eng., 384
Spain, 31, 146, 481, 482
Spencer, N. Y., 371
Spithe, Co. Denbigh, Eng., 128
Springfield, Mass., 17, 26, 27, 70, 150, 152, 298, 420, 464
Vt., 25
Spurstowe, Co. Chester, Eng., 120
Squawbetty (East Taunton), Mass., 17
Squabbonansett (East Taunton), Mass., 17, 18
Stamford, Conn., 78, 479
Standon, Eng., 112
Stamford le Hope, Co. Essex, Eng., 238
Staplehurst, Eng., 65
Staten Island, 33-36
Steelton, Pa., 347
Steeple Aston, Wiltshire, Eng., 49
Stifkey, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318
Stillwater, 25
Stixwold, Eng., 357
Stocke, Co. Essex, Eng., 255
Stockerson *als.* Stockefaston, Leicestershire, Eng., 113
Stone River, Tennessee, 75
Stonington, Conn., 85, 294, 295, 326, 358, 419
Me., 481
Stortford, Co. Herts, Eng., 237
Stoughton, Mass., 449, 451, 453
Stow, Eng., 352
Mass., 37, 38, 290
Green, Lincolnshire, Eng., 351, 352
Maris, Co. Essex, Eng., 134
Strafford, Vt., 26
Straffordshire, Eng., 478
Strand, London, Eng., 89, 96
Stretham, Eng., 235, 236
Stratford, Conn., 38
Stratford-under-the-Castle, Wiltshire, Eng., 49, 322
upon-Avon, Warwickshire, Eng., 92, 135, 141, 143
Sudbury, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 247, 249, 367
Mass., 37, 38, 72, 73, 93. 196-198, 225, 336-338, 389, 402, 481
River, 72
Suffolk Co., Eng., 146, 238-246, 248, 250, 395
Mass., 24, 77, 101. 104, 164-168, 194, 196, 197, 199, 200, 201, 211, 217, 218, 242, 267, 344, 381, 386, 392, 421, 437
Lane, London, Eng., 124
Sunning, Berkshire, Eng., 122
Surrey County, Eng., 136, 264
Sussex Co., Eng., 122
Swansea, Mass., 17, 22, 99, 145, 190, 274, 358
Swarthmore, Penn., 103, 478, 481
College, 103, 478, 481
Sword Bearers Alley, London, Eng., 134
Sydisterne, Eng., 319
Syracuse, N. Y., 225, 376

Tacnic Hills, Worcester, Mass., 73
Tarvin, Cheshire, Eng., 478
Tattershall, Eng., 352-356
Taunton, Mass., 14-23, 83, 84, 86, 98, 100, 101, 185, 276, 285, 288, 290, 296, 323, 362, 378, 383, 401
River, 18-20
Technology, Institute of, 401
Teffont, Eng., 49
Temple, London, Eng., 116
Templeton, Mass., 456
Tenterden, Co. Kent, Eng., 65
Tewksbury, Mass., 464
Texas, State of, 406
Thacham, Berkshire, Eng., 118
Thaxted, Co. Essex, Eng., 252, 253
Thorncombe, Co. Dorset, Eng., 146
Thornweeke, Eng., 122

Threckingham, Lincolnshire, Eng., 352
Three Cranes, London, Eng., 128
Tichfield, Co. Southampton, Eng., 263, 265
Ticonderoga, N. Y., 25, 295, 338, 409
Tinmouth, Vt., 223
Tisbury, Mass., 27, 28, 178, 271, 272
Tiverton, R. I., 16, 379, 405
Todenham, Gloucestershire, Eng., 125
Toftrees, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318
Tolland, Conn., 81, 82, 224, 412
Topcroft, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 242
Topeka, Kansas, 103, 286, 290, 291
Topsfield, Mass., 35, 81, 104, 391
Toronto, Can., 97, 391, 481
Tower Hill, London, Eng., 58
Royal, London, Eng., 116
Townsend, Vt., 341
Transilvania, 144
Trenton, N. J., 152
Trethner, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31
Trevethin, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31
Tring, Hertfordshire, Eng., 314
Trinity College, 292
Cambridge, Eng., 112
Trotting Creek, Ohio, 100
Troy, N. Y., 54, 81, 84, 162, 362, 373, 435
Tufts College, 10, 157, 292, 301-303, 307
Tunbridge, Eng., 221
Tuscaloosa, Ala., 285
Tybenham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240
Tymerlogge Close *als.* Cocklane Close, Stebunheth, Eng., 105
Tyngsborough, N. H., 166
Tyvetshall, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240

Ulster, Ireland, 277
Undy, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31
Union, Me., 479
United States, 14, 70, 72, 79, 85, 103, 104, 151, 154, 156, 176, 193, 226, 278, 282, 285, 288, 293, 302, 355, 376, 381, 383, 384, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393, 396, 398, 399, 402, 403, 437, 454, 480, 483, 485, 487
Unity, 25
University of Michigan, 404
Pennsylvania, 401
the South, 269
Unquity (Milton), Mass., 448
Urbanna, 58, 59
Uske, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31
Utica, N. Y., 402, 460, 486
Uxbridge, Mass., 212, 276, 437

Valley Falls, R. I., 374
Valley Forge, 293
Van Vorst, N. J., 384
Ventnor, Isle of Wight, Eng., 382
Vermont, State of, 76, 103, 149, 227
Vineyard Haven, Mass., 80
Vintry, London, Eng., 116
Virginia, Colony of, 127, 173, 176, 235, 260, 272, 287, 291, 396
State of, 28-36, 57, 58, 61, 275, 330, 331 459, 462

Wadham College, Oxford, Eng., 49
Wadhurst, Co. Sussex, Eng., 130
Wakefield, Mass., 484
Walbrooke, London, Eng., 109, 110, 122
Waldoboro,' Me., 221
Waldo County, Me., 11
Wales, 28, 32
Wallingford, Conn., 326, 327, 468
Berkshire, Eng., 111
Walpole, Mass., 148, 385
Waltham, Co. Southampton, Eng., 265
Mass., 77, 322, 456
Wapping, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 120, 134
Wardour Street, London, Eng., 277
Ware, Co. Herts., Eng., 112
River, 305
Wareham, Mass., 96
Warmister, Co. Wilts., Eng., 45
Warneford, Eng., 262
Warren, R. I., 74
Warrington, Pa., 478
Warwick, R. I., 272, 314-318
Warwickshire, Eng., 250, 348
Washington, Conn., 78
D. C., 27, 57, 70, 80, 87, 90, 94, 102, 104, 169, 272, 274, 275, 279, 291, 293, 329, 339, 393, 397, 400, 402, 403, 457, 475, 487
Co., N. Y., 41, 272, 373
and Lee University, 103, 401
Wataquadock Hill, 73
Waterbury, Conn., 77, 327
Waterford, Pa., 456
Waterloo, Iowa, 278, 376
Watertown, Mass., 10, 37, 77, 100, 220, 225, 285, 287, 290, 322, 377, 421, 426, 437, 449, 456
Waterville, Me., 401
Watford, Eng., 253
Wattelsham, Eng., 249
Waverley, Mass., 402
Wayland, Mass., 72
Weathersfield, Vt., 26
Wehauken, 91
Welcherin, Holland, 287
Wells, England, 10
Mass., 185
Me., 185, 276
Wellfleet, Mass., 81
Wellingborough, Northamptonshire, Eng., 134
Wellowe, Eng., 45
Wellsbourne, Lincolnshire, Eng., 144
Wenham, Mass., 213, 246, 289
Wesleyan University, Ohio, 382
West Acton, Mass., 37, 290
Barnstable, Mass., 104, 152
Bridgewater, Mass., 216, 437
Chester, Colchester Co., Conn., 420
Deane, Co. Sussex, Eng., 261
Granville, Mass., 373
Helton, Co. Salop, Eng., 252
Indies, 29, 30, 192, 328, 471
Medford, Mass., 145
Newbury, Mass., 281, 290, 405, 406
Point, N. Y., 103, 297
Raynham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 319
Riding of Yorkshire, N. Y., 33, 34
River, 332, 466, 469
Roxbury, Mass., 212
Rudham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 318, 320
Springfield, Mass., 420
Townsend, Vt., 149
Westboro', Mass., 151
Westbrook, Me., 10
Westbury, Eng., 51
Leigh, Co. Wilts., Eng., 213
Westchester, N. Y., 33, 36
County, N. Y., 78
Westerly, R. I., 358
Westfield, Conn., 324
Co. Sussex, Eng., 121
Westhaghton, Lancashire, Eng., 68
Westhall, Co. Surrey, Eng., 110, 128
Westham, Co. Essex, Eng., 134
Westmeston, Co. Sussex, Eng., 121
Westminster, 97
London, Eng., 58
Mass., 455, 456
Westmoreland, 338
Weston, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 245
Mass., 322
Wethersfield, Conn., 42, 66, 180, 326, 337, 373, 376, 419
Weymouth, Eng., 360
Mass., 18, 78, 276, 322, 362, 372, 373, 380, 394, 437, 438, 452
Whitechapel, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 139
White Creek, N. Y., 326
Whitehall, N. Y., 313
Whitehaven, Eng., 58, 59
White Marsh, 25, 103
Pa., 342
Plains, N. Y., 74, 274
Whitford Point, 31

Whittington College, London, Eng., 252
Wibberton, Eng., 259
Wigton, Eng., 57
Wilby, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 240
Wilderness, 70, 456
Wilkes Barré, Pa., 89, 96
William and Mary College, 285, 287
Williamsburg, 460
Mass., 273
Va., 172
Williams College, 404
Wilmington, Del., 401
Mass., 375, 464, 465, 484
N. C., 469
Wilton, Conn., 39
Wiltshire, Eng., 66, 68, 321
Winchester, Eng., 66, 67, 130
Windham, Conn., 82, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223-225, 227, 228, 419, 420, 449
County, Conn., 227
Windsor, Conn., 85, 180, 328, 338, 397, 399, 400, 418-420, 479, 480
Windsor, Co. Berks., Eng., 143, 144
Windsor Castle, Eng., 143, 144
Winsford, Co. Somerset, Eng., 261
Winsor, N. S., 391
Winter Island, 101
Winterport, 102
Winton, Eng., 67
Wiscasset, Me., 9, 102
Wisconsin, State of, 294, 302, 400, 402, 486
Witham, Co. Essex, Eng., 122
Woburn, Mass., 52, 53, 101, 102, 148, 242, 268, 340, 385, 396, 464, 465, 485, 486
Wondye, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 31
Woodbridge, N. J., 68
Woodbury, Conn., 328
Woodford, Co. Essex, Eng., 138
Northamptonshire, Eng., 260, 261
Woodley, Berkshire, Eng., 22
Woodstock, 198
Conn., 227, 228 376, 390
Vt., 227, 373
Wood Street, London, Eng, 124
Woodyates, Dorsetshire, Eng., 127
Woonsocket, R. I., 207, 210 212, 379, 397, 400
Worcester, Mass., 37, 70, 7[illegible] 91, 95, 102, 151, 180, 193, 21[illegible] 219, 225, 226, 291, 302, 30[illegible] 361, 375, 402
Worcester County, Mass. 193, 267, 338, 380
Worcestershire, Eng., 14[illegible] 254
Workington, Eng., 57, 58
Wortwell, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 241, 242
Wotton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 253
Wrentham, Mass., 374
Wright County, Minn., 97
Wylsdon, Eng., 108
Wyoming, Pa., 89, 96, 03
Wytherley, Leicestershire, Eng., 250

Yale University, 40, 70, 72, 91, 92, 95, 180, 225, 292, 94, 388, 401, 486
Yardley, Co. Herts., Eng., 255
Yarmouth, Co. Norfok, Eng., 123, 234, 236, 237, 239
Mass., 81, 88, 189, 190, 192, 272, 273, 35[illegible], 358, 392, 445
N. S., 9
Port, Mass., 357, 392, 445
Yearlington, Co. Somerset, Eng., 137
York, Yorkshire, Eng., 347, 348
Me., 204, 205
County, Me, 276, 361, 442
Pa. 478, 479
Va, 287
Yorkshire, Eng., 24, 253, 278, 347, 348
West Riding, Eng., 384
Yorktown, N. Y, 78, 274